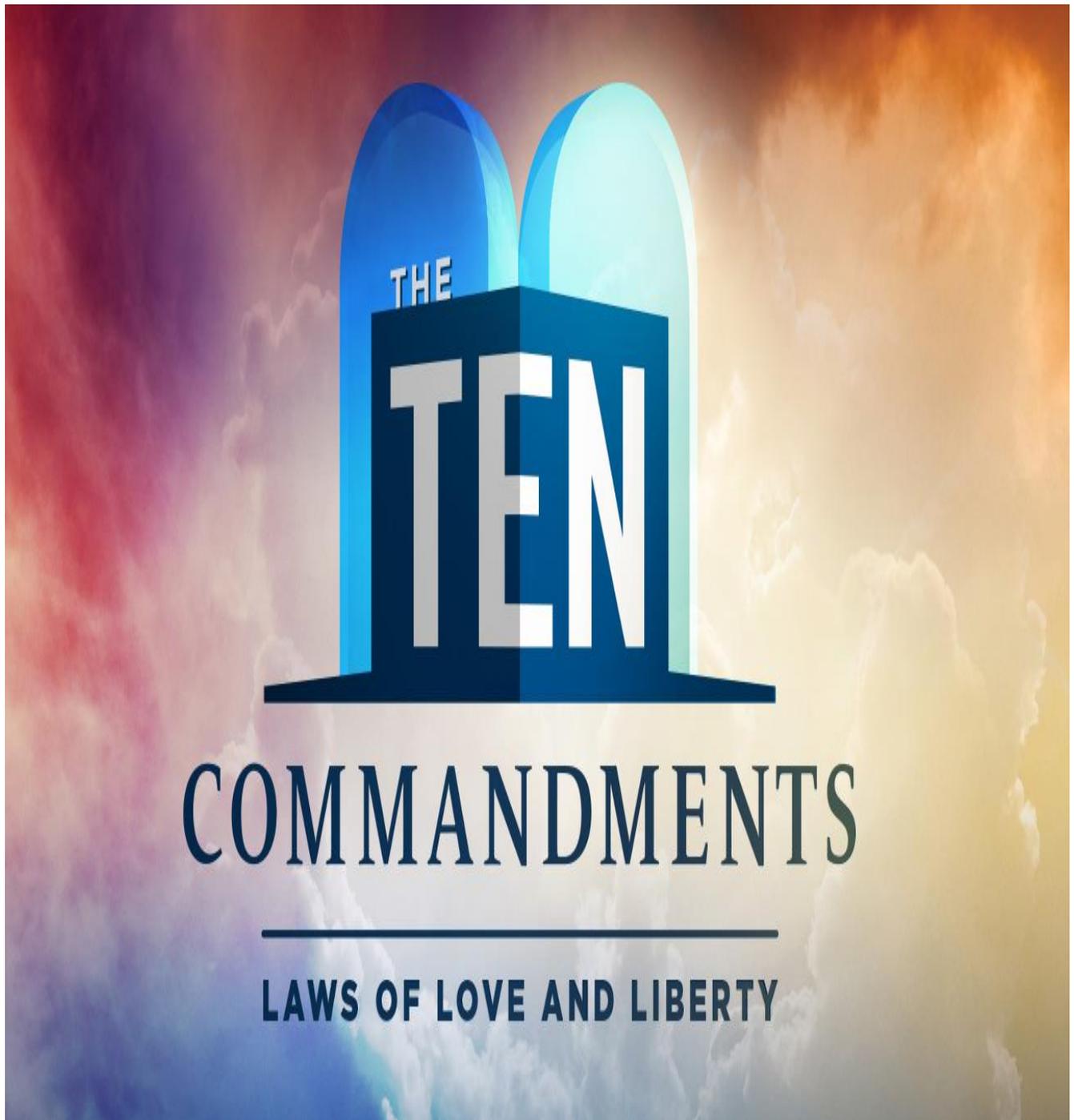


**YAHSHUA'S GREATEST COMMANDMENTS:
LAWS OF LOVE AND LIBERTY REVEALED**



by

Godwin C. Arikibe (Ph.D)

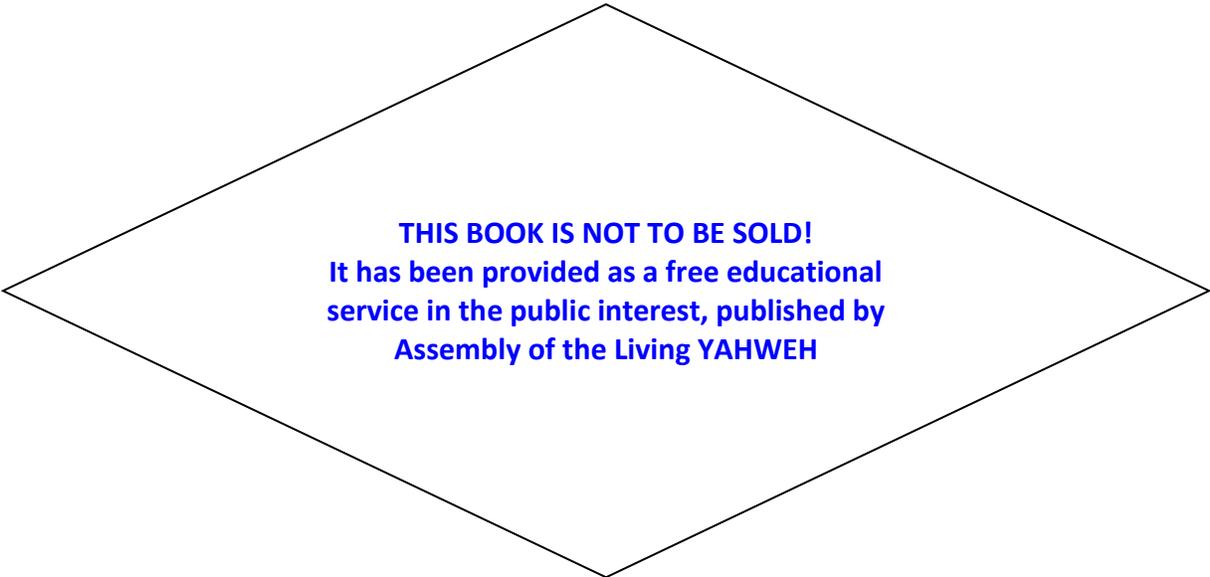
An Urgent Message to All Humanity

from

YAHSHUA MESSIAH

“If you love Me, keep my commandments”. “If you keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father’s commandments, and abide in His love.” Therefore, “Fear Elohim, and give glory to Him; for the hour of His judgement is come: and WORSHIP Him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.” (John 14:15; 15:10; Revelation 14:7).

Dear Reader, you will learn what Satan has hidden from you since you begin to search for the truth. You will discover the difference between **Yahshua Messiah** and human invented ‘Jesus Christ’ of the Western World you have been taught and worshipped. You will discover that creation of “another Messiah” has been the core deception, and deceiving people from OBEYING THE COMMANDMENTS has been the greatest weapon of Satan to eliminate mankind from the Kingdom of Yahweh. You will discover what Biblical Love actually means. You are about to uncover what **obedience** and **faith** in Yahshua really means. You will discover that Yahshua Messiah kept the Father’s Commandments and left mankind example to follow. Finally you will discover that DISOBEDIENCE and REBELLION against Yahweh’s WORD is the reason this age is passing away. To be saved from the oncoming great tribulation and wrath of Yahweh that will soon engulf this world, Yahshua Messiah reveals to us what we must begin to do before the anger of Yahweh commences. Read this Book with your BIBLE and DO what the Spirit of Yahshua directs you to do. Shalom! Remain blessed!



THIS BOOK IS NOT TO BE SOLD!
It has been provided as a free educational
service in the public interest, published by
Assembly of the Living YAHWEH

Printed in the United Kingdom

Scriptures in this book are quoted from Restoration Study Bible and Authorised King James Version (@ World Bible Publishers) except where otherwise stated.

Published By:
Assembly of the Living Yahweh

Y.M.C.A., Edinburgh House, Harding Road
Stoke-on-Trent, ST1 3AE

E-mail: tlcg.livingchurch@gmail.com

CONTENTS

CHAPTER 1

Contents	5
Yahweh's Commandments: A Behaviour Transformer.....	6
Mother of Harlots: False and Fallen Churches.....	15
Roman Empire Created Jesus Christ.....	21
Faith and Obedience Reveals Our Righteousness.....	30
Grace Empowers Obedience to Yahweh's Law.....	33
Grace Accelerates Yahshua's Characters in Believers.....	34
Kingdom Gospel Abandoned.....	37
TRUE YAHSHUA MESSIAH AND "ANOTHER"	38
The Creator of Heavens and Earth Revealed.....	39
The WORD MADE FLESH.....	41
CREATOR & GIVER OF TEN COMMANDMENTS	50
Elohim of Israel Inhabited the Earth.....	52
What is the Ten Commandments?.....	57
YAHSHUA'S GREATEST COMMANDMENTS.....	61
YAHSHUA's New Commandment.	63

CHAPTER 2

LAWS OF LOVE AND LIBERTY.....	65
LAW OF LOVE FOR YAHWEH.....	65
Law of Liberty and Royal Law.....	66
LOVE OF YAHWEH, WILL OF YAHWEH and THE WORD	75
Magnification of the Law by Yahshua	77
Keeping the Law is Doing the Will of the Father.....	79
LAW LIKE A MIRROR REVEALS SIN IN US.....	80
The Royal Law & Sin.....	81
How can keeping Yahweh's law bring freedom?	81
The Obedient are the Overcomers.....	82

CHAPTER 3

LAW OF LOVE FOR NEIGHBOUR.....	84
Law of the Kingdom	85
Law of LOVE.....	86
The Greatest Commandments of Love Taught by Yahshua	98
Greatest Commandments	101
Law of Spirit Replaced Law of Sacrifice – That is 'Not Good'	102
Grace - The Power of Obedience.....	105
Righteousness by Faith or Works, or Both?.....	106
Contents of Grace or Fruit of the Spirit.....	108
Sabbath Day – Not Sunday Sabbath.....	109
What is the Mark of the Beast?.....	112
Satan, Inventor of Sunday Worship – Deceives the Whole World....	117

Change of Sabbath to Sunday.....	118
Nine Tribes of Israel Disobeyed Yahweh’s Law.....	124
What Happened to Nine Tribes of Israel?.....	125
The Israelite Igbo: Sons of Gad & Judah.....	129
BIAFRA: SONS OF GAD SHALL BE FREE, IF THEY OBEY ELOHIM.....	132
Mainstream Christianity Rejects the Law.....	134

CHAPTER 4

YAHWEH’S HOLY FEASTS OR FESTIVALS.....	136
Spring Feasts	136
The Fall (Autumn) Feasts.....	141
SABBATH WORSHIP: YAHWEH’s Mark, Sign or Seal.....	143
YAHSHUA’ Final Warning on Worship.....	144
Death Sentence Awaits the Disobedient.....	145
Obedient Servants will be Saved.....	146
Why ELOHIM will Punish His Disobedient People?	149
Rejection of YAHSHUA Will Cause Massive Terror	150
Assyria – Beast: Rod of Yahweh’s Anger Against Israel.....	152
Defeat of Assyria	153
Keep Yahshua’s Greatest Commandments and Live.....	155
Massive Error as a Result of Lack of Knowledge	157
Do you Serve YAHSHUA, Yet Reject His Word?	158
Follow YAHSHUA’s Example.....	159
Yahshua & Saints Will Rule with Rod of Iron	160

CHAPTER 1

YAHWEH'S COMMANDMENTS: A BEHAVIOURAL TRANSFORMER

Nations and peoples are govern by laws, particularly, moral laws. Such laws are written to shape the way people live and govern themselves. For instance, nations such as the United Kingdom, United States of America, Canada, Australia, Russia, China, Ghana, South Africa, Nigeria, etc. have one form of Constitutional law that is written or unwritten, designed to guide how the people should live. It is historically plausible that the laws of these nations particularly the English speaking people drew most of their legal principles from immutable Laws of YAHWEH, mainly the Ten Commandments, which promise inalienable and fundamental rights, freedom, dignity, love, joy and peace, that enable obedient users to live together as free beings. For instance, laws that address – worship, stealing, murder, adultery, fornication, lies, fraud, covetousness, etc. are covered under the Ten Commandments (also known as *moral law, spiritual law, or law of liberty*). Moral laws are system of rules that guide behaviours of people in a society. It defines the character and actions the people are expected to exhibit that guarantee freedom and harmony for all. YAHWEH's Law is encoded in His LOVE characteristics. The Ten Commandments Law was given in Mt. Sinai [Horeb] through a COVENANT Yahweh made with Israel in the wilderness to provide them with moral behaviour, as exemplified by YAHSHUA's LOVE. YAHWEH ELOHIM, the author of Ten Commandments, gave mankind Ten Moral Laws that summarise His Way of Life. Yahshua's exemplary life demonstrates that this sacred law depicts Yahweh's love, character, and way of life. Thus the Ten Commandments law is meant to shape human characters, behaviours, and way of life, so that they can express good, just, holy and correct way of living for their spiritual and moral life, as well as perfect their conducts to command peace and tranquillity on earth.

Satan the Deceiver Opposes and Destroys the Law: Unfortunately Biblical history has proved that peoples and nations who persistently violate ELOHIM's Law sow to themselves seeds of evil – hatred, quarrel, anarchy, violence, war, destructions, and death. However, the source of disobedience to YAHWEH's moral Law is traced to the ***adversary*** [enemy] called Satan the Devil (Gen 3:1-15; Isaiah 14:12-14; Ezekiel 28:15-19; Revelation 12:9). Satan advances his opposition against the living ELOHIM through false human representative(s) [priest, prophet, pastor, teacher, evangelist, etc.] who make himself [GOD] or object of worship, “so that he takes his seat in the temple of ELOHIM, proclaiming himself to be Elohim [‘GOD’].” His greatest hidden ‘*mystery*’ [secret] is to ensure that lawlessness reigns in the world. The Bible clearly identifies Satan as the author and preacher of lawlessness. Satan teaches disobedience to ELOHIM's Laws. He opposes ELOHIM's Laws and His ways of life. Today, so many nations and peoples are reversing their Laws and Constitutions to suit the laws of “the god of this world” [Satan], so as to actualise Satan's desire to “take his seat in the temple of ELOHIM, proclaiming himself to be [“God”] and to be “WORSHIPPED” as [“God”]” (2 Corinthians 4:4; 2 Thessalonians 2:4-7). **Notice, the inference – [‘God’] – is craftly designed by Satan to redirect everybody to himself as if the name-identity is YAHWEH or YAHSHUA, the Creator of Heaven and Earth. This is massive deception! The deception began in Genesis chapter 3 where Satan deceived man to break**

YAHWEH'S COMMANDMENT. EVER SINCE, MANKIND AND THE WORLD HAS NOT BEEN THE SAME! (See Genesis 2:16-17; 3:1-17).

Grievous Consequences: Nations and peoples that violate YAHWEH's Law will sooner or later invite: terror, violence, wars, grievous destruction, persecution, great tribulation and wrath of YAHWEH upon themselves and the entire world. It is because of disobeying every one of the Ten Commandments, particularly forsaking the WORSHIP of YAHWEH in accordance to His Commandments that the great tribulation and the wrath of ELOHIM are coming upon the disobedient mankind (Revelation 2:22-23; 14:9-11). The Bible reveals that individuals, peoples, and societies that forsake the way of ELOHIM will lose their PEACE and TRANQUILITY, even their lives, because of rejecting the peaceful way of YAHWEH (read Leviticus 26:14-42; and Deuteronomy 28; Revelation 2:20-23 and 3:15-17). Living in lawlessness or without YAHWEH's law is simply saying, let's "continue in sin, that grace may abound" (Romans 6:1). YAHWEH forbid! GRACE does not nullify ELOHIM's Law (Romans 3:31). Rather grace strengthens believer's faith to OBEY or KEEP the Commandments of YAHWEH. In fact, Grace is MESSIAH's free gift that empowers a believer to obey the Law. The Scripture gave sufficient direction: "Fear ELOHIM and keep His Commandments: for this is the whole duty of man". YAHSHUA adds: "If ye love Me, keep my Commandments" (Ecclesiastics 12:13; John 14:15); "If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in His love." Yahshua made it clear that to love Him is to keep the commandment. Everything we need in love is in the commandments. Unknown to many, Yahweh's commandments is what Satan hates most! He deceives *Christendom* to believe that the ten commandment laws are cancelled or destroyed. YAHSHUA says NO! "Don't misunderstand why I have come. I did not come to abolish the law of Moses or the writings of the prophets. No, I came to accomplish their purpose" (Matthew 5:17, NLT). Indeed, one of the reasons YAHSHUA came was to *magnify the Law and to make it honourable*, thus fulfilling the prophecy: "YAHWEH was pleased, for His righteousness' sake, to magnify His Law and make it glorious" (Isaiah 42:21, ESV). His Law was clearly magnified and made honourable in the gospels, particularly in Matthew chapters 5, 6 and 7.

Believers Keep His Commandments & His Love: YAHSHUA affirms that ELOHIM will bring every work into judgement, including every secret thing, whether good or evil. Everyone will be judged by the WORD that the Father and the Son, YAHSHUA MESSIAH, commanded. For YAHSHUA said: "The one [person] who rejects Me and does not receive my Words has a judge; the WORD that I have spoken will judge him on the last day" (John 12:48). YAHSHUA adds: "For I have not spoken on my own authority, but the Father who sent Me has Himself given Me a Commandment – what to say and what to speak. And I know that His Commandment is eternal life. What I say, therefore, I say as the Father has told Me." "Whoever has My Commandments and keeps them, he it is who loves Me. And he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and manifest Myself to him... Whoever does not love Me does not keep my Words. And the Word that you hear is not mine but the Father's who sent me" (14:21, 24). In a passionate plea, YAHSHUA reiterates that if we LOVE HIM, we should keep His Commandments as He received it from the Father and kept it, or else, the same Words or Commandments of the Father, which men reject, will judge them in the last day. Mankind is commanded not to live by bread alone, but by every Word that proceeds from the mouth of YAHWEH (Matthew 4:4). His

Word include – keeping all His Commandments: having no *other* elohim; keeping Sabbath day holy; and keeping the Holy Feast days e.g. Passover, Unleavened Bread, Pentecost, Trumpet, Atonement, Tabernacles and Eighth Day. If they fail to honour His Commandments but keep men’s traditions or commandments e.g. Easter, Christmas, Halloween; washing of hands and feet; observing other traditions of men (*see* Mark 7:6-13) and following ‘*another Messiah*’, then where is their obedience, which is the whole duty of man (Eccl. 12:13)?

Oh! Many say, ‘those Feasts are for the Jews’. Others say, the law have been cancelled. Who said? Which law? Sacrificial law or Spiritual law? False teachers do not understand the difference between the Sacrificial and Spiritual law. They do not know which law is removed, neither do they know the law that can never be broken or removed. If we fail to keep the Spiritual law or the Moral Law, we’ll not have any part in Yahshua because He came to ‘magnify and to make the law honourable’ (Isaiah 42:21). If someone fail to do and to teach the law, he or she will NEVER enter the Kingdom because the person does not LOVE Messiah who commanded the keeping of the Law (Matthew 5:19; John 14:15, 21; 1 John 2:3-4). Love of Messiah is keeping His Law as He kept His Father’s Commandments (John 15:10). If one’s preaching and teaching is not based on the law and the testimony of the prophets which Yahshua upheld, there is no light in him (Isaiah 8:20; Matthew 5:17). The truth is that the Spiritual law came from Israel and through them the whole world receive the oracle of Yahweh because salvation came from them (think of their deliverance from Egypt and this latter days’ salvation through Yahshua Messiah). If YAHSHUA said, “Salvation is from the Jews” [John 4:22, ESV]. Apostle Paul admits that the Jews had advantage over – the Gentles – “because that unto them [Jews] were committed the oracles of YAHWEH” (Romans 3:2; *also read*, Romans 11:13-24), how then does any one question what YAHWEH has ordained? Would these debaters who are looking for ways to reject the Word of YAHWEH truly argue that ‘salvation’ and ‘oracles’ given to the Jews are for the Jews alone? Messiah said that Salvation starts from the Jews before it gets to the Gentiles. He never limits salvation to Israelites alone! Does the argument against observance of the Spiritual law, Sabbaths keeping, and Holy Feasts not contradict faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH who is the giver of salvation and oracle of YAHWEH? How can one think he has faith in Messiah without keeping His Commandments? Does it not amount to rejecting YAHSHUA MESSIAH – the Source of Truth? Since the false teachers are claiming that the Commandments of YAHWEH are for the Jews and they would not practice them, it means they practice “another gospel” and follow “another MESSIAH”. Thus, rejection of YAHWEH’S COMMANDMENTS LAW shows that they do not serve nor worship Him but ‘another’. Without doubt, YAHSHUA MESSIAH who kept the Father’s Ten Commandments Law, and ‘Jesus Christ’ who hate and reject the Ten Commandments, particularly the first four, are different. Do you really know that there is difference between the two?

How carelessly men reject the TRUTH, and refuse to follow the living YAHSHUA MESSIAH, who commanded us to DO and TEACH the LAW of the Father (Matthew 5:19; James 2:10-12). Yahshua told us to teach all nations, baptising them in His Name, “teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you” (Matthew 28:20). Yahshua taught the commandment law (Matthew 5:17-19; 19:17-22; 22:37-40; John 14:15; 15:10; *also read* Matthew chapters 5, 6, and 7). Also Yahshua taught us to keep the Father’s Feasts (John 13:1-17; Matthew 26:26-29; John chapter 7). Yahshua (not Jesus) says His everlasting covenant law

is not cancelled, rather it was renewed by Him (Jeremiah 31:31-33) through His death, and outpouring of His BLOOD. At His resurrection He gave us His Spirit bearing-fruit so that we can obey the Father's law (Galatians 5:22-23). If Jesus ("another Messiah") is true, why don't his followers keep our Heavenly FATHER'S Commandments?

REPLACEMENT DECEPTION – WORKING OF INIQUITY: The name 'Jesus' was used to replace the name of **Yahshua** in all the Scriptures of today! Jesus is that "another Lord" or "Messiah" prophesied that will come in his own name in the latter days, whom men will worship as their "God" (Jeremiah 2:11-13; 23:27; John 5:43; Revelation 13:3-4). Thus the false teachers succeeded in replacing the name of our Saviour, **Yahshua**, with the name of **Jesus** in all the Bibles, causing mankind to worship the "God" of this world (2 Corinthians 4:4) that come recently. "They sacrificed unto devils, not to Eloah [Elohim]; to mighty ones [Gods] whom they knew not, to new mighty ones that come newly (or recently) up, whom your fathers feared not" (Deuteronomy 32:17, RSB; *also see* Psalm 96:5; Revelation 9:20). This recent [God] is depicted by Revelation 9:20 as worship of devils – transmitted through images of woods and stones – which is true of Churchianity of today. Unfortunately many have been deceived, and do not know whom they are worshipping (John 4:22). The New Living Translation Bible reads: "*They offered sacrifices to demons, which are not [Elohim, i.e. Yahshua], to gods they had not known before, to new gods only recently arrived, to gods their ancestors had never feared*" [or worshipped] (Deuteronomy 32:17, NLT). Following Biblical Dictionary attestation and predictions of the prophets about latter days worship, the "new gods" that come "recently" points to "Jesus" whose first 'letter' 'J' was discovered recently about 17th century that replaced the name of Yahshua whose birth was predicted about 600 BC and His name "Yahshua" given about 1st century A.D by the Angel (Matthew 1:21; Luke 2:21). The name is not 'Jesus' as was falsely inserted in your Bible. The letter 'J' is the newest letter to be added to the English alphabet and the Hebrew and Greek languages are without an equivalent sound? According to Robert K. Barnhart Concise Dictionary of Etymology, the name "Jehovah" did not exist until 1520. Similarly, the name "Jesus" did not exist until recently, about 17th century. The name "Jesus" was rendered "Iesus" in the original 1611 King James Version of the Bible. When letter 'J' was discovered, the 'I' in "Iesus" was replaced with letter 'J' to read "Jesus" which has no Salvation meaning or implication. The names of both the Father and the Son begin with the short name "Yah" (Ps. 68:4 NKJV). According to the Scriptures, the false prophets caused the replacement of the Father's name from **Yahweh** [meaning Salvation] to "the Lord" [meaning Baal or God], and the name of the Son was changed to "Jesus" [adopted from Greek 'god' called Zeus and later changed to "Iesus"]. After Greek was conquered by the Roman Empire, the name "Iesus" was changed to Latin name, 'Iesus', and in recent time the name was translated into English "Jesus" by simply removing the Latin 'I' and inserting the English letter 'J'. 'Jesus' is that false Saviour or – 'another Messiah' that Yahshua Messiah predicted people will receive and worship. This new name shall "come in his own name" (John 5:43). This is what the Scripture calls abomination! This is truly the working of iniquity. The first corruption against the Ten Commandments is to remove His Name from the minds of the people so that they will believe a lie – the name of false Messiah! Satan the father of lies wrought this abomination. Many today do not have idea that they had been deceived to follow false Messiah. It's unfortunate! But Yahweh is here drawing your attention to His truth and asking you to REPENT

and RETURN TO HIM so as to avoid oncoming destruction of unrepentant men and women (Malachi 2:2-3; Luke 13:3,5; Revelation 2:20-23). You will read more about the change of the Father and Son's names in subsequent sections of this book.

If YAHSHUA was a Jew, which indeed Bible affirms, and the giver of Salvation, it follows that all men, both Jews and Gentiles must receive the same Salvation that teach the Law of Yahweh, which first came to the Jews. No man receives salvation without receiving the teachings of Yahshua which include the Father's commandments He taught. If Salvation and the oracle of YAHWEH came to us through YAHSHUA MESSIAH who was born a Jew, rejecting His Word would mean outright damnation. For men to reject the Word (Law) of YAHWEH simply because it comes from the Jews, that would mean outright rejection of the FATHER and YAHSHUA and the gift of Salvation. Afterwards, Salvation is not divided, YAHSHUA Himself, the offeror of Salvation is not divided. The Scripture says that in the Kingdom – they will be one people – speaking one language. For now, we are being brought into unity and maturity in the body of Messiah because – “there is one body and one Spirit, just as you were called to one hope when you were called; one Master, one faith, one baptism; one Elohim and Father of all, who is over all and through all and in all.” (Ephesians 4:4-6). Yahweh says that Gentiles who come to learn His ways (e.g. Sabbath keeping and Feasts) and do His commandments will be brought into His holy Kingdom and be blessed (Isaiah chapter 56). Many have been lied to, that Sabbath is Jewish affair. No! That is another devil's deception. According to Yahshua, Sabbath is made for 'man' – and 'man' include: Jews, Greeks or Gentiles (Mark 2:27-28; Hebrews 4:11; Isaiah 56:1-8 (verse 35 relates to Gentiles), Isaiah 59:8-21; Isaiah 66:22-24; Ezekiel 46:1-4; Isaiah 42:1-4). Simply, Yahweh is seeking anyone who is ready to keep His Covenant Laws, which includes calling upon His Salvation Name; keeping His Sabbath; keeping His holy Feasts; and having faith or following His Son Yahshua Messiah as our Master and Saviour. Anyone who will LOVE HIS NAME, without substituting it, and anyone who will not pollute His Sabbath is highly sort to enter into His Holy Mountain [Kingdom]. Anyone who preach against His Word is of the devil!

Adhere to Oracles of the King of the Jews: YAHSHUA invites you to adhere to His oracles as the King of the Jews – the KING of kings. YAHSHUA remains the body that unite – Israel, Jews and the Gentiles – under one family of YAHWEH. Yahshua preached the oracles or doctrine of the Father (John 7:16-17), that seek to “maintain the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace, [because] there is one body and one Spirit – just as you were called to the one hope that belongs to your call – one YAHWEH, one faith, one baptism, one ELOHIM and Father in all” (Ephesians 4:3-6, ESV). If YAHSHUA MESSIAH was a Jew, and was called the King of the Jews, and YAHSHUA Himself acknowledged that He is the King of the Jews, why then do these *truth-haters* still seek Him, after rejecting *anything* Jewish? Afterwards YAHSHUA whom they seek was a Jew! Do they seek whom they reject His origin? It is to the Jews first, then to the Gentiles. YAHSHUA clearly emphasised that salvation and oracles of ELOHIM the Father began with the Jews before the Gentiles. The oracle of ELOHIM was handed to the Jews first. The same oracle was afterward given to the Gentiles, who must learn the same doctrine that was given to the Jews because the FAITH is ONE, the body one.

If you are not following the truth as was handed to the Jews and magnified and made honourable by MESSIAH YAHSHUA, who showed us the way, then you may be following a false

Messiah. Did YAHSHUA our living TRUTH not ask us to follow His EXAMPLE? Are you following Him as your living example? If you call Him MASTER, why not do what His Word says. YAHSHUA asks, “Why do you call Me ‘Master, Master’, and not **do** what I tell you” (Luke 6:46, ESV). Or don’t you know that YAHSHUA and all the Apostles and all the early disciples kept the Commandments, weekly Sabbaths, and the Holy Days known as YAHWEH’s Holy Feasts? You are instructed by MESSIAH to keep His Word, as He heard them from the Father. Anyone who abides in His Word is truly His Disciple [Follower], and that person knows Him because he keeps His Word and follows His Truth, and the truth will set him free (John 8:31-32). Keeping His Word is keeping His commandments. The only way we know Him and follow His truth is by keeping His commandments. “Whoever says “I know Him” but does not keep His Commandments is a liar, and the truth is not in him, but whoever keeps His Word, in him truly the love of ELOHIM is perfected...” (1 John 2:3-4). It’s unfortunate that people talk about having faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH and living under grace, yet they outrightly reject His Commandments. Claiming to have faith and the gift of grace without obedience, is empty noise full of lies, null and void, and such a person is classified by MESSIAH as a liar; “the truth is not in him” (verse 4). If anyone fail to keep His commandments, that means he or she worship Him in vain. Yahshua says this to those who refuse to keep the Father’s commandments “These people honour Me with their lips, but their hearts are far from Me. They worship Me in vain; their teachings are merely human rules” (Matthew 15:8-9). That is straight to the point! Take heed that no devil or man deceive you!

Ten Commandments Change Behaviour: The Bible tells us that ELOHIM of Israel is the source of moral and spiritual Laws: “There is ONE Lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy” (James 4:12). YAHSHUA magnified and made the Law of ELOHIM, honourable, which was latter polluted not only by Israelites but Churchianity. Isaiah declared: “YAHWEH is well pleased for His righteousness’ sake; He [YAHSHUA] will magnify the law, and make it honourable” (Isaiah 42:21, *read again:* Matthew Chapters 5, 6 and 7; Mark 2:27-28). Indeed, after YAHSHUA magnified and made the Law honourable, He commanded His Assembly to keep them: “If you love Me, keep My commandments” (John 14:15). Why did He ask His Disciples to keep His Commandments? Simple! If His Disciples keep His Commandments, they will learn His Way, His Truth, His behaviours, His characters, His moral and spiritual way of living. YAHSHUA wants His Disciples to live in His **LOVE**, which is the summarised **TEN COMMANDMENTS**. The Ten Commandments Law was meant to change sinful behaviours and evil characters for good. It serves as the mirror that helps onlooker to correct defective places of the body. The early disciples heeded to YAHSHUA’s teaching on the Ten Commandments summarised thus: “Thou shalt love YAHWEH thy ELOHIM with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself” (Matthew 22:37,39). YAHSHUA affirms that obedience to these Commandments captured in LOVE of the FATHER and LOVE of neighbour would advertise the Disciples to all men as BELONGING to Him. Keeping the Commandments becomes the SIGN that the Disciples have been with YAHSHUA and they are His. Therefore YAHSHUA called it a *new commandment*: “A new commandment I give unto you, that ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another” (John 13:34-35). The “new commandment” of love is the same “Ten Commandments” YAHSHUA magnified and

made honourable, which He summed up as “LOVE” in the New Covenant that He made with His BLOOD (Matthew 26:28; John 13:34; 14:15; Jeremiah 31:31-33; Exodus 20:1-17; Isaiah 42:21). Having received the New Covenant Law in their hearts through the act of the Holy Spirit (Jeremiah 31:31-33), the disciples now possess the Commandment character, to which they began to exhibit YAHSHUA’s character of love – to ELOHIM, and to one another, even to every one they come across, thus earning them a transformed life.

Disciples’ Behavioural Transformation: Soon the Gentile world recognised that the disciples have been with YAHSHUA, and are now displaying MESSIAH’S characters, and the people of Antioch, for the first time, gave them the name, “Christians”, which means: *MESSIAH-like followers*. “These disciples were first called *Messiahians* in Antioch” (Acts 11:26). Notice that the name “Christians” was not given by Yahshua Messiah, nor the Disciples themselves. It was heathen people that invented it. The people of Yahshua or Way are not by name and nature Christians! Earlier, the name “Christians” or “Messiah Followers” was used derogatorily in many quarters, even the Jewish leaders were arresting and imprisoning the Disciples because the Jewish authorities wanted the name to be completely eradicated. They banned people from calling the Name of Yahshua Messiah because the Jewish leaders had already concluded that Yahshua was not the Messiah they were waiting for (read John chapter 7). However, Yahshua’s name carried the recognition of exceptional discipline of His Disciples who had learnt sound character and behaviour from Him. Thus the ‘new’ behaviours they learnt from Messiah revolutionised their world. Notice that YAHSHUA gave His followers the name – “Disciples” (John 8:32), and not “Christians”. Apparently the devil at the early stage of the gospel introduced the ‘derogatory’ name – “Christians” – as would be replacement of “The WAY”. Those who follow Yahshua are called people of the WAY (Acts 24:14). The Jewish leaders labelled people of the “Way” as those who preach “heresy” (verse 14). They were hated and persecuted because of Yahshua’s name they professed! Saul who later became Apostle Paul went all out arresting the people of the Way, killing and imprison some of them found to be calling upon the name of YAHSHUA (read Acts chapter 9).

Indeed, Yahshua told us that they will arrest and persecute us because of His Name. Yahshua encouraged us that we are blessed when we are persecuted because of Him. “Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. Rejoice, and be exceedingly glad for great is your reward in heaven; for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you” (Matthew 5:11-12, *also see* 1 Peter 4:12-19, RSB). Apostle Peter wrote: “If ye be reproached for the NAME of Messiah, happy are ye; for the spirit of glory and of Elohim resteth upon you; on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part He is glorified (1 Peter 4:14, RSB). Notice that we are persecuted in the name of Yahshua, not in the name of Jesus. Therefore the name you profess matters greatly when considering that our faith is unto YAHSHUA MESSIAH, and not unto Jesus. We should not answer the name – Christian – that does not belong to us! It is a name that belong to “other gospel” or religion, which is not the gospel of Yahshua Messiah. One should not lose sight to the name YAHSHUA Himself called His followers, i.e. ‘DISCIPLES’, which means: Followers and Learners of YAHSHUA. All through the NT, the true followers of YAHSHUA are called “disciples” or “saints” and they are people of the Way – the very Israelites of Yahshua; they are not Christians. Christians do not obey the Ten Commandments; they do not know His Name, they call Him “another” name -

Jesus, which does not profit us (Jeremiah 2:12-13; 23:27); the Christians do not keep Yahweh's Feasts, rather they keep the commandments of men (Matthew 15:1-12); Christians reject His fourth Commandment Sabbath. Christians keep the sun-god Sunday worship, which is abomination before Yahweh.

However, in Antioch, the people saw that the Disciples were 'exceptional' people: possessing – forthright character; good attitude; transforming behaviours; they also saw that they were preachers of the truth, as a result some of them were converted to the Way. In no time, these Gentile nations began to submit themselves to the truth preached to them; they were now surrendering to MESSIAH; they began to get transformed from idolatry to YAHWEH's Way of life. Indeed, the early disciples carried and exhibited pure LOVE that did not only transform their behaviours positively, but their behaviours also positively affected the Gentile world in the cause of preaching the Kingdom message. The disciples exhibited unparalleled love amongst themselves, and taught real love of YAHWEH to people. They demonstrated faith and love for their fellow human beings. They were ready-helpers, honest and sincere in their words and works. Lies were far removed from them. Their faith attracted outsiders, as a result, the Assemblies grew. Their characters demonstrated that they were lovely, peaceful, joyous, humble, contrite, gracious, kind, faithful, forgiven, selfless (unselfish), self-controlled, with aura of personality that expressed YAHSHUA MESSIAH's quality found in their lives. They lived by example; living by what they preached. Their behavioural transformation was acquired via the teaching they received from YAHSHUA MESSIAH, as they continued to live in His Commandment Love in line with the magnified Law of YAHWEH, which He [YAHSHUA] also made honourable (Isaiah 42:21). Thus YAHSHUA and His disciples kept the Law of YAHWEH and it was never cancelled or abrogated (Matthew 5:17,19). Keeping the Law as Commanded by YAHSHUA MESSIAH helps the heart to be transformed by the power of Holy Spirit [fruit of Spirit], which is what is required in every mankind. We are called into obedience not disobedience! Obedience to His Commandments transform believer's behaviours through the fruit of Spirit, whereas disobedience produce wild-characters that are unrighteous. The world of today is in chaos because the Father's Commandments have been removed from mankind and people wonder after the beast of this world (Revelation 13:3).

Lawlessness Drives Carnality: Today, owing to rejection of YAHWEH's Commandments amongst many Churches, the LOVE-characteristics that abound in the TEN COMMANDMENTS, which mould behaviours are lost, thus resulting to worldly characters: worldly-lust, hatred, anger, wrath, selfishness, and all manner of wickedness. These in turn metamorphose into works of flesh such as: fleshly desires, covetousness, adultery, fornication, uncleanness, filthiness, idolatry, sorcery, contentions, jealousies, outbursts of wrath, selfish ambitions, dissensions, heresies, envy, murders, drunkenness, revelries, lies, etc. spiralling in the life of the disobedient (Galatians 5:19-21). Satan is happy that those who ought to teach and do the Commandments of ELOHIM (Matthew 5:19), have abandoned it, and are now following him, the 'God of this world' (2 Corinthians 4:4). Today, lukewarm believers see the true 'Disciples of MESSIAH' as 'evil' and corrupt people that preach heresy. Why? It is because they have left the Word, the LOVE, the TRUTH and the Way of MESSIAH, and join themselves with the love of this world. They have become blind and hater of truth. Thus, majority of the people of YAHWEH who supposed to keep His Law have fallen away from it, as such, they lost all the spiritual and

moral characters the Law teaches. Apostle Paul tells us that the reason they hate the spiritual Law of YAHWEH, is because “they are carnal” (Romans 8:7). Indeed, lawlessness drives carnality, and the result is destruction.

Sin or Lawlessness: The Bible is clear that whenever people break the law they go the way of sin, thus violence, destruction and Yahweh’s wrath follow them. The disobedient follow after Satan’s route of transgression (breaking the law). **Sin** is defined as “the transgression of the law” (1 John 4:3); and it connotes *iniquity* and *lawlessness*. The Bible says, “iniquity” was found in Satan, thus making him the originator of WICKEDNESS and LAWLESSNESS (Ezekiel 28:15). Also, Satan is the source of “terror” (verse 19). Thus, *lawlessness* and *terror* are Satan’s tool and they work together to stop people from entering into Yahweh’s kingdom. Notice that war broke out in heaven because Satan and his fallen angels rebelled against Yahweh’s law. Similarly, “that serpent of old, called the Devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world”, has also made “all the world wonder after the beast” by causing them to “worship the dragon (Satan), which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, who is like unto the beast? Who is able to make war with him?” (Revelation 12:9; 13:3-4). Daniel prophesied that the beast “shall intend to change times and law” (Daniel 7:25). The change of “times and law” came to pass through the act of Constantine and Papacy about 321 A.D. when Sabbath day worship was changed to ‘Sunday’ worship law, and they caused “all the world to wonder after the beast”, and made them to “worship the beast”. Ever since, majority of mankind have wondered after the beast. Isaiah 24:5 adds: “The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.” What Everlasting Covenant law did they break? They transgressed the Ten Commandments, particularly, the second, the fourth, and the tenth laws. In fact all the Commandments have been broken and made vain by lawless world and the Christendom. In those days, Papacy considered it *anathema* (abomination punishable by death) to worship on the Sabbath day, which ELOHIM commanded. Many believers who resisted the ‘Sunday’ worship were killed, while others fled to other parts of the world. The truth about the change from **holy Sabbath day** to **unholy Sunday worship** is obvious in Catholic Bible where the Second Commandment is wiped-out; the Tenth Commandment is broken into two to make up for the cancelled Second Commandment; while the Fourth Commandment is terribly mutilated and designated as Sunday worship. Today the fourth commandment is referred to as ‘*Sunday Sabbath*’. Yahweh foretold these changes and warned against rejecting His Commandments. Where is First-day ‘Sunday Sabbath’ commanded in the Scriptures? The Bible is full of ‘Seventh day Sabbath’ from Genesis to Revelation, but not ‘Sunday Sabbath!’ Is there any consequences for disobeying Yahweh’s commanded Sabbath day? Isaiah 24:6 says, “...curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left”. Yahweh cursed not only the inhabitants of the earth who break His Sabbath law, but He promised to destroy them. In Exodus 31:13-17, Yahweh prescribed second DEATH as the punishment to those who would violate the Sabbath commandment and other laws. NOW, there is still chance to “come out of her” (‘Mother of harlots’ i.e. Papacy and fallen Churches) before the final decree on *Sunday worship* will be passed. YAHSHUA invites you to worship Yahweh on the commanded blessed and sanctified **Sabbath day**; else, the coming wrath will

devour the sons and daughters of disobedient without mercy (Zephaniah 2:2-3; Revelation 17:5-6; 18:4; 14:6-11).

MOTHER OF HARLOTS: FALSE & FALLEN CHURCHES

Dear reader, continuous violation of ELOHIM's Sabbath and other Commandments attract curse, desolation and death, without mercy. We are warned by ELOHIM to reject the deception of Satan the devil, who "has broken the covenant..." and lure mankind to join his false Church (Isaiah 33:8; Revelation 17:5-6). Revelation 17:5 reveals this false Church. Her hidden MYSTERY is revealed in the following names: "Mystery, Babylon the Great, The Mother of Harlots and Abominations of the Earth". Notice the mention of "mystery". This is Satan's secret or hidden agenda concealed beyond man's thinking to cause everyone to live a life of lawlessness or iniquity (2 Thessalonians 2:4-7). To achieve this, the adversary invaded the true Church, almost destroyed it. Those he won to himself became his followers as well as adversary of the true Church. Thus the fallen church grew in apostasy that today the Scripture describes her as the "Mother of Harlots" that made all mankind to wander after the beast and to worship him (Revelation 13:3-4).

Satan – the Head of False Church: Prophetically, the Church is identified as *Woman*. Since Satan makes claim to the Church he never established, children of Yahweh must identify the true Church. Bible reveals and discusses activities of two *women*. One "woman" represents the true Church (Revelation 12:1-2), and the other "woman" represents the false Church (Revelation 17:3-6). After the false Church polluted the true church, the former assumed the status of the 'Church Universal'. This false Church with power of "gate of hell" would want to prevail against the Assembly of Yahweh (Matthew 16:19). In Revelation chapter 6, we see how this false Church strives to prevail against YAHWEH's Assembly, but as YAHSHUA declared, this power of hell shall not prevail against His Assembly. The name '*harlots*' in the context connotes numerous 'Daughter Churches' that came out from the 'Mother Church' (Catholicism). These daughter churches still hold the doctrine of the Mother Church, which hate and oppose the TRUTH of YAHWEH. The objective of the false Church is to corrupt and overrun the Assembly YAHSHUA established. This false Church strives to achieve her objective by way of teaching errors, which cause confusion amongst true believers; they spread lies; they amass wealth through extortion, indulgence and covetousness of the poor. Because they have nothing to do with Yahweh's covenant commandments, covetousness and stealing became the order of the day. In the dark ages, faithful members of the Assembly who will not adhere to their doctrines were murdered; thus, the keepers of the **Ten Commandments** and **Worshippers of YAHWEH were daily targeted for elimination**. According to YAHSHUA in John 10:10, the above characteristics of the false Church captures the behaviour and character of Satan (i.e. to steal, kill and destroy), whose aim has been to cause everybody to **worship** Satan. YAHSHUA was clear when He told the Jewish leaders that they were not serving the Father but Satan because their hearts were filled with *lies* and *murder*. YAHSHUA declared: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it" (John 8:44). Thus the fruit or character of the leader of

the false Church is to steal, to kill and to destroy: “The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy” (John 10:10a). The victims are the followers of Yahshua Messiah.

The head of the true Church is YAHSHUA MESSIAH – the Great Shepherd – who gave “His life to His sheep” (John 10:10-11). He forgives past sins of those who repent. He calls His sheep to Himself and leads them into safety. YAHSHUA affirms: “The sheep hear His voice: and He calls His own sheep by name, and leads them out...He goes before them, and the sheep follow Him: for they know His voice.” (John 10:3-4). Exactly! The Assembly of YAHSHUA MESSIAH are followers who hear His voice and obey Him. They can never rebel against Him because He is the TRUTH. YAHSHUA is the Word of Elohim made flesh but the Jews were blinded despite prophecies about Him. Rather they were looking for “another MESSIAH”, up till date. When MESSIAH said He is one with His Father, the Jews declared that He had committed blasphemy. Blasphemy? YAHSHUA was not telling stories. He is the Son of YAHWEH! The prophets and the angels foretold His birth to Mary and Joseph. The Holy Spirit bear witness that He is the Son of Yahweh. Jewish leaders’ rejection that He was not the Son of YAHWEH and the Messiah they were looking for was an indication of unbelief in YAHSHUA (John 6:37). But YAHSHUA did say that even as they rejected Him, “another” shall come in his own name whom they will receive. Indeed, the impostor has come and this age have received him on the name “Jesus”, and he receives worship from them. This “another” is working by the power of Satan who in this last days shall emerge as the powerful beast that represents Satan as the later gives him his seat, power and authority to cause the whole world to wonder after him (Revelation 13:2-3). Apostle Paul wrote that we should not let this *another* ‘man’ deceive us. “Let no man [beast – proxy of Satan] deceive you by any means” because he “opposes and exalts himself above all that is called ELOHIM, or that is worshipped; so that he as [GOD] sits in the temple of ELOHIM, showing himself that he is ELOHIM” (2 Thessalonians 2:3-4, RSB). It is this “*another man*” that blasphemes, not YAHSHUA MESSIAH. Thus, when a man claims to be ELOHIM on earth, he’s blaspheming!

YAHSHUA identifies the blasphemous man: “...and upon his heads the name of blasphemy...” (Revelation 13:1,2). It has to be reiterated that this “another man” entered the Church in the name of MESSIAH (refer to John 5:43). “Take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name (*i.e.* Messiah), saying, I am MESSIAH [“CHRIST”]; and shall deceive many” (Matthew 24:4,5). Notice that this deceptive man will deceive people with tremendous signs, wonders and miracles (Matthew 24:24). The leader of false Church *i.e.* the blasphemous beast (Papacy), has always been showing himself as Vicar or Vicegerent of MESSIAH (see below), thus deceiving many and causing them to wander after him (Revelation 13:3). It’s going to be worst as mankind head into the future. Daniel and Isaiah prophesied that this ‘*another man*’ will change YAHWEH’s Law; profane Yahweh’s name and trample upon YAHWEH’s people in the latter days. Following Daniel’s description of the giant image in Daniel chapter 2, and revelation of the Kingdoms in chapter 7, can you think of a power, rising up in the area of Europe that claims to be elohim [“God”], and that can forgive sin? The confessional box of the Catholic Church is known throughout the world as the place where people go to have their sins forgiven by Pope or Priest. The Bible says, “For there is one ELOHIM, and one mediator between ELOHIM and men, the man MESSIAH YAHSHUA” (1 Timothy 2:5). But “another” man has

claimed to be ELOHIM on earth; this fallen beast-man claims to have power to forgive sins on earth.

Get it clear, NO man has power to forgive sin on earth than YAHSHUA MESSIAH. It is this 'another man' that the Bible clearly identifies as the deceiver – via the deceptive power of Satan. He causes all men to wander after him.

Many Words of MESSIAH and prophets have come to pass, and many more are being fulfilled. Following the excerpts below, the blasphemous Church headed by Papacy affirms that Papacy and his Harlot Church is that "another" man false-church that shall come in his own name [prophesying that he is MESSIAH]. Has he come? No! But the world is eagerly awaiting for his appearing – perhaps he will be the last pope, and the whole world will wander after him (Revelation 13:3-4). In the description below and others that follow, Papacy is identified as the "Mother of harlots", the "Mystery" religion, that evolved on her own, copying the characteristics of true MESSIAH, and making mankind to believe that he is the MESSIAH. Papacy believes that he[she] is the "Mother" or the Head of all other Churches, i.e. the "harlots" that protested or separated [e.g. Lutheran, Anglican, Methodist, Baptist, Presbyterian, Pentecostal, Evangelical, Charismatic, etc.] from her. These points to many protestant Churches through reformation to the present multiplicities of Churches (Revelation 17:4). Papacy is the only 'power' that claim to be 'divine monarch', 'supreme emperor', 'king of kings', king of heaven and of earth and of the Lower Regions, 'Lord of lords', 'vicegerent of Christ', 'a Priest forever', 'the shepherd', 'the physician', 'the husbandman'; and "another elohim on earth", 'supreme judge of the law of the land'. The Pope claims to be "the supreme judge of the law". Do you now begin to see who has deceived mankind to believe that YAHWEH's law has been cancelled? The above titles are exclusively attributed to YAHWEH and YAHSHUA MESSIAH alone. Any man claiming them is blaspheming! Now, consider some of the statements Papacy made about the Pope being elohim ["GOD"] on earth.

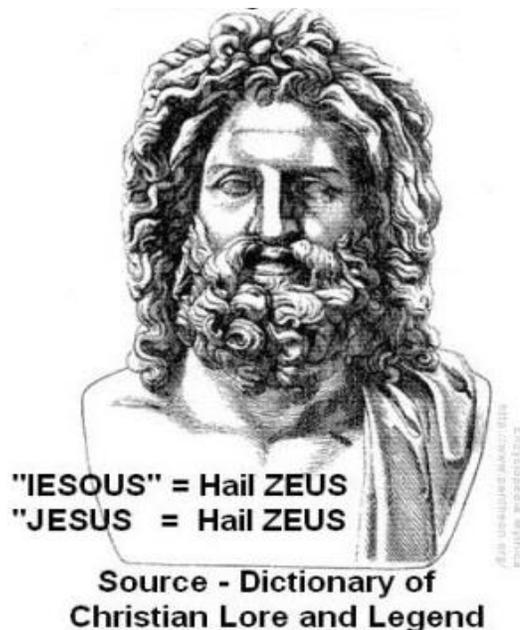
The Pope is of so great dignity and so exalted that he is not a mere man, but as it were GOD, And the Vicar of GOD. The Pope is of such lofty and supreme dignity that, properly speaking, he has not been established in any rank of dignity, but rather has been placed upon the very summit of all ranks of dignities... He is likewise the divine monarch and supreme emperor and king of kings. Hence the Pope is crowned with a triple crown, as King of Heaven and of Earth and of the Lower Regions [Lucius Ferraris, *Prompta Bibliotheca*, Volume 6, pp. 438, 442].

For thou art the shepherd, thou art the physician, thou art the husbandman; finally, thou art Another GOD on earth [Christopher Marcellus's Oration in the Fifth Lateran Council, 4th Session. J. D. Mansi, *Sacrorum Conciliorum...Collectio*, volume 32, col. 761, translated].

The pope is the supreme judge of the law of the land... He is the vicegerent of Christ, who is Not only a Priest forever, but also King of kings and LORD of Lords [*La Civiltà Cattolica*, March 18, 1871, quoted in Leonard Woolsey Bacon, *An Inside View of the Vatican Council*, American Tract Society, p.229].

Consider some of the aforementioned titles that belong to YAHSHUA MESSIAH in the Scriptures that Papacy appropriates: ELOHIM, YAHWEH, Father, Father-in YAHWEH, Lawmaker, Priest forever, Saviour, MESSIAH, King of kings, Reverend, etc. Papacy appropriated these titles to fit his worship, thus deceiving billions of people on earth to believe that his own name - "GOD" or "CHRIST" – is actually the very Creator's name. He carefully replaced the Name of the Father

Yahweh with his name, “The Lord” or “God”, and the Name of the Son Yahshua Messiah, was changed to “Jesus Christ”. This is part of the *mystery* of iniquity Bible talked about! This is abomination!! This is the beginning of mystery of iniquity that metamorphosed into lawlessness whereby many have been deceived to believe lies of the devil, and leaving them to continue to sin against Yahweh, the Creator of Heavens and Earth. All those titles are meant to deceive unsuspecting and unknowledgeable mankind. The titles were used to erase the names of the Father and the Son from the Bible. As part of Satan’s deception, mankind have been fooled to believe in these *titles*, which are not YAHWEH’s because He cannot share His NAME with any man or carved image or idol (Isaiah 42:8). Can man usurp YAHWEH’s Name? Does your leader go by any of these title-names? What could be more blasphemous than for a man to claim any of these *titles*? It’s only the deceiver [Satan] that vowed to usurp the name and authority of Yahweh. He said in his heart: “I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of Elohim: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north...I will be like the Most High” (Isaiah 14:13-14). According to Yahshua, the deceiver achieved sitting upon the congregation on Earth (not Heaven this time) by packaging **his own name** that appears as if he is the true Son of Elohim; and this name is called ‘Jesus’ (John 5:43).



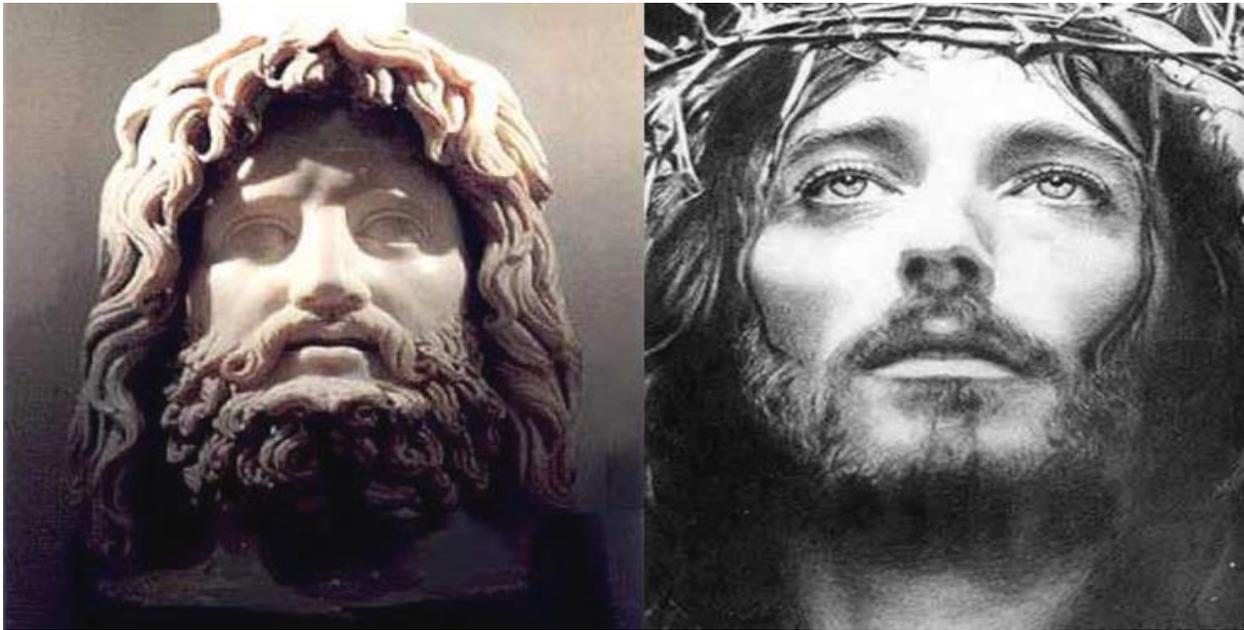
According to Biblical prophecy and history, this name, ‘god’ [Zeus, or Iesous], originated from Greek, and was later adapted and translated to Roman Latin as ‘Iesous’ by the Christian Church of Rome; and finally the later was changed into English name, ‘Jesus’, which came newly or recently about 17th Century when letter ‘J’ alphabet was discovered in Britain. According to Old Testament prophecies, this name is recent when compared with the name of Yahshua that had existed before 1st century A.D. Notice that Yahshua has a core Hebrew name compared to the alien-name of ‘Jesus’ that originated from Greek through Roman Empire and Great Britain. No wonder the colonised African countries and other nations of the world inherited Christianity instead of the true Gospel of the WAY (Acts 24:14). According to Scriptures, the name **Yahshua** means SAVIOUR AND SALVATION (Matthew 1:21; Luke 2:21; Acts 4:12), but the name **Jesus** or **other name(s)** means vain, unprofitable, and idol that come newly or recently (Jeremiah 2:5,13; 23:27; Deuteronomy 32:17; John 5:43). **NO other name(s)** must be mentioned except Yahweh

(Yahshua). "...make no mention of the name of other mighty ones (gods), neither let it be heard out of thy mouth" (Exodus 23:13). No other name should be mentioned or called or worshipped because any other name is idol, vain and unprofitable for our salvation (Jeremiah 2:5,11-13). We cannot be following Yahshua or 'another' called Jesus – because ONLY ONE Saviour is given to mankind (Acts 4:12). Therefore those who follow the name, *Jesus*, "walk after vanity, and are become vain" (Jeremiah 2:5). Satan, the architect of this *mystery* covered up history in the sand of time so that the can secrecy behind the new idol that come recently will not be known by unsuspecting generations. Out of Gentile world [Greek and Roman Empires] the man 'Jesus' was subtly and secretly revealed to the world, while replacing the true Saviour YAHSHUA MESSIAH who was born a Jew, an Israelite from the tribe of Judah, to save His people from their sins (Matthew 1:21; Luke 2:21).



Image of Greek Zeus

Zeus was the king of the Greek gods who lived on Mount Olympus. He was the god of the sky and thunder. His symbols include the lightning bolt, the eagle, the bull, and the oak tree. When the Roman Empire conquered Greek Empire, the Church of Rome Latinised Zeus [Iesus] to 'Iesus', and finally about 17th century, the English called him 'Jesus'. Thus, the 'new god' the world worship today originated from Greek to Rome, and finally he was given the name 'Jesus' in the modern Britain (Deuteronomy 32:17; Jeremiah 23:27; Hosea 2:16-27).



Greek God adapted as Jesus by Roman Catholic Church

Why would anyone think that Satan who went a long way to change the Sabbath day from the seventh day to “Sun-day” (after the pagan sun-god) will spare Yahshua’s name having vowed to assume elohim (God) and to rule the congregation of Yahweh? Or are we so naïve as to think that Satan would leave the name of salvation [Yahshua] alone? Professor J.C.J. Melford in his book: Dictionary of Christian Lore and Legend (1983, page 126) wrote: ““Jesus” is supposed to be the Anglicised equivalent of the Greek Iesous but really, if it is, it is troubling to say the least. The English name ‘Jesus’ stems etymologically from ‘Jupiter-Zeus’ the chief god of the ancient Greek Olympus – the coded occult appellation evolving from ‘J-Zeus’... ‘J-sus,’...‘Je...sus,’ to ‘Jesus...’” Some authorities, who have spent their entire lives studying the origins of names believe (and they are without doubt quite correct) that ‘Jesus’ actually means (according to the rules of the Greek language) – ‘Hail Zeus!’...” Melford further argues that “Iesous in Greek IS ‘Hail Zeus,’ that is, ‘Ie’ translates as ‘Hail’ and ‘sous’ or ‘sus’ is Zeus. The Jesus of modern Christendom is nothing more than the Egyptian form of Jupiter-Zeus, *Serapis*...” Melford recalls that “Greek names ending with ‘sus, seus, and sous’ were attached by the Greeks to names and geographical areas as a means to give honour to their supreme deity, Zeus.’...”

The mixture of Judaism and Heathenism bear Christianity of today, which was a mixture of original pure Judaism that gradually and progressively had influence of pagan customs and traditions, together with a growing tide of an anti-Semitic spirit. This was greatly due to the instigation of influential leaders like Constantine the Great, who was a Zeus worshipper, and who purportedly converted to Christianity. It was also a natural process as a result of the infiltration of followers of the sun-god, Zeus, into the Christian ranks. Even the name of their pagan idol – Zeus – was applied to their new-found Jewish Messiah, and Y’shua (the abbreviated transliteration of Yahshua), became “Y’Zeus” or Je-Zeus, which became ‘Jesus’ in English.

ROMAN EMPIRE CREATED JESUS CHRIST

Roman Empire officially created **Jesus Christ** as the new god of the world about 17th century A.D. The Council of Nicaea deliberated on the names of many gods after which a combination of the names of Zeus (Greek chief God) and Krishna (Oriental chief God) were merged together to provide the world a new deity that will unite all religious factions. A study by Maria Merola (Monday July 18, 2011) reveals hidden knowledge many Church-goer has never been told. In the excerpt below, she examined historical antecedent on how Roman Empire created Jesus Christ.



Jesus Christ – The New God that come recently

History reveals that “Constantine’s intention at Nicaea was to create an entirely new god for his Roman empire who would unite all religious factions under one deity. Presbyters were asked to debate and decide who their new god would be. Delegates argued among themselves, expressing personal motive for inclusion of particular writings that promoted the finer traits of their own special deity. Throughout the meeting, howling factions were immersed in heated debates, and the names of 53 gods were tabled for discussion. “as yet, no God had been selected by the Council, and so they balloted in order to determine that matter... For one year and five months the balloting lasted...” (God’s Book of Eskra, Prof. S.L. MacGuire’s translation, Salisbury, 1922, chapter xlviii, paragraphs 36, 41).

“At the end of that time, Constantine returned to the gathering to discover that the presbyters had not agreed on a new deity but had balloted down to a short list of five prospects: **Caesar, Krishna, Mithra, Horus and Zeus** (Historia Ecclesiastica, Eusebius, c. 325). Constantine was the ruling spirit at Nicaea and he ultimately decided upon a new god for them. To involve British factions, he ruled that the name of the Druid god, Hesus, be joined with the Eastern Saviour-god, Krishna (Krishna is Sanskrit for Christ), and thus **Hesus Krishna would be the official name**

of the new Roman god. A vote was taken and it was with a majority show of hands (161 votes to 157) that both divinities become one God. Following long-standing heathen custom, Constantine used the official gathering and the Roman apotheosis decree to legally deify two deities as one, and did so by democratic consent. A new god was proclaimed and “officially” ratified by Constantine (Acta Concilii Nicaeni, 1618). That purely political act of deification effectively and legally placed **Hesus and Krishna** among the Roman gods as one individual composite. That abstraction lent Earthly existence to amalgamated doctrines of the Empire’s new religion; and because there was no letter “J” alphabets until about 17th century, the name subsequently evolved into “Jesus Christ.”

Additionally, it should not come as a surprise that Satan has devised close counterfeits of the genuine Messiah. Apostle Paul accurately stated that Satan is able to “transform himself” into an angel of light: 2 Corinthians 11:14 says, “And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.” This deception is nothing new. Satan had already been busy preparing for thousands of years since the Garden of Eden to deceive mankind into accepting a false Messiah. He knew very well what the Scriptures had to say in prophecy concerning the coming of the Messiah. That is why the Apostle Paul warned the Corinthians not to be “beguiled” or deceived by “Another Yahshua”. 2 Corinthians 11:3-4 says, “But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtlety, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Mashiyach (Messiah). For if he that comes preaches ‘another Yahshua’, whom we have not preached, or if you receive another spirit, which you have not received, or another gospel, which you have not accepted, you might well bear with him.” Just as remarked earlier, Paul was very concerned that the Corinthians (who were former pagan worshippers) were all too ready to “bear with” or tolerate any false teacher who would come along preaching a close counterfeit or “Another Yahshua.” That is why we must diligently preach the real Yahshua Messiah of the Hebrew Scriptures, and not a Greco-Roman counterfeit.

ROMAN CHURCH & INCOMPLETE REFORMATION

It is scripturally clear that no other name must be mentioned or heard except the SALVATION name of Yahshua given to mankind to be saved. Any other *elohim* beside Yahshua Messiah is blasphemous. The Roman Catholic Church makes no qualm in her blasphemous posture. Bible reveals that Papacy “opened his mouth in blasphemy against ELOHIM” (Revelation 13:6). Who gave Papacy her power? The dragon of course! “The dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority” (Revelation 13:2). Who is the dragon that gave papacy his power and authority? The Bible reveals that the dragon is Satan, the devil. “And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world...” (Revelation 12:9). Do not forget other Churches that protested and came out of Papacy, which followed with other multiplicity of Churches that form millions of Churches today are one and the same Church of Rome which Martin Luther spearheaded. Did Martin Luther complete his reformation, or was it partially completed? Martin’s reformation was incomplete because the changed Names of Yahweh and Yahshua (replaced with “the Lord”, “God”, “Jesus” and “Christ”) were not restored during or after reformation; Sabbath day worship was not followed in accordance with the Scriptures, rather Martin continued with the Catholic Sunday worship (commandments of men); Yahweh’s Holy Feast days were abandoned (see Leviticus 23) for

Easter, Christmas, Halloween (traditions of men), etc. Revelation 17 says that both the “Mother” and her “daughters” (protestant Churches) are one and the same “Mystery” religion – the false Church. Papacy “Mother” and ‘harlot-daughter’ Churches are discussed below.

You can identify true and false Church by their fruits: Yahshua told us that we shall recognise the false prophets, false churches or false believers by their fruits. Consider the following fruits! Churches that does not uphold the doctrine of YAHSHUA MESSIAH, particularly those that disobey His COMMANDMENTS are false Churches (1 John 2:3-6). In addition to above, any Church that does not uphold the Ten Commandments of YAHWEH, including the Sabbath day, is not pure, it is false Church – because ELOHIM says that the “Sabbath” is a SIGN between Him and His People, i.e. Sabbath is a SIGN and Identity between ELOHIM and those who WORSHIP Him (Exodus 31:13,17-17); Sabbath is a SIGN that marks ELOHIM’s worshippers out – that ELOHIM is their YAHWEH. Yahweh declares: “Keep My Sabbaths holy that they may be a SIGN between Me and you, that you may know that I AM YAHWEH your ELOHIM” (Ezekiel 20:20). YAHSHUA further approves the above that He is the MASTER OF SABBATH, i.e. the very Creator of Sabbath (Mark 2:27-28). Again, any Church that changes ELOHIM-given seventh day **Sabbath** to first-day ‘*Sun-day worship*’ is false Church, because there is no commanded ‘Sunday Sabbath’ day in the Commandments of the Father, nor YAHSHUA; neither did the apostles teach worshippers to change to *Sun-day* as a day of worship. The Roman Catholic Church makes bold claim that they caused the change from Sabbath worship to *Sun-day* worship (see the Section below: *What is the mark of the Beast?*).

Furthermore, any Church that weds divorced man or woman contrary to the Commandments of MESSIAH, is a false Church – for ELOHIM made them one right from the beginning, and none of them can re-marry until death takes away one of them. ELOHIM says, He hates ‘putting away’, ‘separation’ or ‘divorce’ (Matthew 5:31-32; 19:4-6; Malachi 2:16). Again, any Church that pretends to represent YAHWEH, or usurps His holy creative power and authority that is in His name e.g. “Father”, Father-in-the-[LORD], “Daddy”, “Reverend” etc. is disobedient Church, and that Church does not belong to YAHWEH. For instance, the name “Father” belongs to the FATHER alone (Matthew 23:9-10; Jeremiah 3:19; John 20:17). Any Church whose leader claims to be GOD or whose leader is worshipped as [God] is not pure, she is false (Matthew 4:10; Deuteronomy 6:13-14; Exodus 20:1-2). Importantly also, any Church that package and sale “Sermons”, “Messages”, or the “Word of YAHWEH” in Cassettes, CDs, Videos, Pamphlets, Tracts, Booklets, Books, online publication or any other form of publication or transmission does not hear His voice nor keep His commandments (see Matthew 10:8; 1 Corinthians 9:18; Micah 3:11; Jeremiah 6:13; Proverbs 23:23). Do not be part of the Church that does any of these and other evil things that lead or cause the breaking of ELOHIM’s Commandments. Such Churches have fallen, and are simply classified as disobedient ‘harlots’ or ‘daughters’ of the “Mother Church” (Papacy). They are interested in indulgences, money, show of wealth, power, authority, fame, lawlessness, and covetousness.

This is highly essential, any Church that operate in defiance to the WORD of MESSIAH is a false Church, no matter how excellent the leaders interpret the Word to suit their disobedience; no matter how eloquent or knowledgeable and spiritual the leaders may claim to be, if the message they pass on to you does not lead to obey YAHWEH’s Commandments, nor correct

one from sins; and if what they preach are not drawn from the LAW and the TESTIMONY, meant to enlighten you into obedience, there is no light in what they preach (Isaiah 8:20). Are they preaching holiness or sanctification without passing on the message of repentance? Are they telling you what you must hear about GRACE as 'unmerited' favour for your righteousness in MESSIAH, without telling you that Grace does not nullify the moral Law of YAHWEH? If Grace is preached to make members abound in sin so that obedience to His Commandments become unattainable, in that case, you are tied to falsehood, deception, and will NEVER KNOW THE TRUE YAHWEH, unless you escape into believing His truth. If they preach FAITH of YAHSHUA MESSIAH to you, and neglect to do and teach His Commandments (Matthew 5:19) – which is the whole duty of man (Ecclesiastics 12:13); or they teach you FAITH that excludes work, instead of incorporating Faith with work (James 2:14-24) – because as it is written a “person is justified by works and not by faith alone” (verse 24), in that case falsehood is perpetuated and truth is nailed to the stake. All you need do is to seek Yahweh’s Assembly that fear Him and keep His commandments, which is the whole duty of man (Ecclesiastics 12:13; John 14:15; 15:10; 1 John 2:3-4).

YAHSHUA acknowledged to the seven Churches that He knew their works, and those Churches whose works run short of glory of YAHWEH were asked to repent (Revelations chapters 2 and 3). Are they preaching *love* without conveying what the true LOVE of YAHWEH is? Or Are they preaching healings and miracles with disregard to the Kingdom of ELOHIM, which was the centrality of YAHSHUA’s Ministry? Or Are they preaching *rapture* into heaven without teaching you how to LOVE your FATHER in heaven and how to escape this world of Babylon and enter His KINGDOM – Israel – when MESSIAH returns? Or, are they preaching material possessions – Money and Prosperity – which is off the doctrine of YAHSHUA MESSIAH. From such preachers and pastors run and seek the true Assembly or Congregation that obey YAHWEH’s Word; and that Love YAHWEH and fellow human beings, as well as teach all things that YAHSHUA taught His Assembly and commanded them to be doing even as they prepare for His return (Matthew 28:19-20). Any one or Assembly that fall short of the fruits above does not follow Yahshua and there is no truth in him.

Many have interpreted and twisted the Word of YAHWEH to suit their reprobate and covetous hearts. Always note that the Word or prophecies of YAHWEH cannot be subjected to private interpretation of man. The interpretation is done by the Holy Spirit who is the author of the Word. The Word of YAHWEH has in it the Spirit that interprets it. In fact, Bible interprets Bible, that means the Holy Spirit leads one to interpret the Word from one section of the Bible to the other. It is a little here and a little there, the Word gets formed and clarified. “For precept *must be* upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, *and* there a little” (Isaiah 28:10). Apostle Peter affirms: “Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the Scripture is of any private interpretation. For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of ELOHIM spake as they were moved by the Holy Spirit” (2 Peter 2:20-21).

Romish “Mother” & Daughter Churches: The Scripture reveals that YAHWEH used the word ‘harlot’ for Israel or Judah each time they forsook Him and worship other *elohim*. According to Revelation 17:5 ‘Mother of harlots’ refers to Roman Catholic Church that moved into idol worship and considered as fallen Church, and her protestant daughters that separated

themselves from her in search of reformation. Apostle Paul warned about this fallen Church: “Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there comes a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called [God], or that is worshipped; so that he as elohim [God] setteth in the temple of Elohim, showing himself that he is elohim [God]” (2 Thessalonians 2:2-3). Before the end of first century, the fallen “Mother” Church rose from Roman empire, and began to conquer the Assembly of Yahweh in Jerusalem, thus commenced elimination of YAHWEH’s people and the Ten Commandments, which YAHSHUA taught, magnified and made honourable (*read* Isaiah 42:21; Matthew chapters 5, 6 and 7). Immediately after the exit of the first Apostles, the Roman Church opposed the Assembly of YAHSHUA MESSIAH, attacked her, “went forth conquering and to conquer”, and established her false Church (*read* Revelation 6:1-2). But through YAHWEH’s intervention, the false Church could not prevail against true believers who are the Sabbath worshippers and commandment keepers. Following YAHSHUA’s prayer that “the gates of hell shall not prevail against His Assembly”, YAHWEH intervened for His people when Roman soldiers led by Papacy overthrew Jerusalem. These remnant believers escaped from Jerusalem to Pella near Jordan, where they hid till the trouble passed, and from there they dispersed into nations of the world. Thus, the true Assembly has continued in the narrow, lonely way, till today, preaching and teaching the doctrine MESSIAH commanded them to teach, and they will continue to match on till YAHSHUA return to gather them to Himself (Matthew 24:31; Luke 12:32; Ezekiel 20:33-40).

“Mother” Church and Splinter Daughters: Satan would not let go. Rather, he perfects his tricks to deceive unsuspecting mankind. Satan caused splinter in the “Mother” Church to make it look as if ELOHIM had liberated his people. Thus, the false Church had a split through ‘reformation’ group. Notice that the reformers or Protestants (“daughters”) came out of the “Mother of Harlot” but not fully. The dissenters still retain most attributes of the “Mother” Church, e.g. Sunday worship, Trinity, Denial of ELOHIM’s Holy Feasts, Rejection of Food laws, Pagan Easter celebration and worship, Pagan Christmas celebration, Pagan Halloween, etc. In fact, the Roman Catholic Church has never stopped reminding the protestant splinters that they are daughters, and that they should come back to her. Today, Papacy is crisscrossing the world, wooing Protestant Churches to come back. Papacy has succeeded in enticing the leaders of many daughter churches to return, e.g. Anglican, Methodist, Baptist, Presbyterian, Apostolic Faith, Pentecostals, Evangelicals, Charismatics, and now Lutherans in waiting to return to her. However, the Papacy finds the true Sabbatarians (true because not all Sabbath Churches are ‘pure’ Assembly of YAHSHUA MESSIAH) difficult to entice. Commandments keepers that follow Yahshua are the main resistant and obstacle to Papacy. These Commandments-Sabbath keepers are the Galilean Church YAHSHUA founded (Acts 1:11; 2:7; Matthew 16:18). They are the “little flock” that the Father will give the kingdom because they keep His commandments and do those things that are pleasing to Him (Luke 12:32; Revelations 14:12; 22:14; 1 John 3:22). The ‘gate of hell’ has tried to destroy them but YAHSHUA continues to protect them (Revelation 3:10). The Lutherans in particular celebrated their 500th Anniversary of Protestant Reformation in 2017. The Papacy is seriously wooing them, and they are warming up to join others to return to their “Mother” Church.

What is the agenda behind uniting these Churches? The agenda is to institute the “Mother of Harlots” as the only sovereign Church on earth; the only universal church; the agenda is meant to create – **One World Religion** – so that One World Government be achieved without protest. The Book of Revelation also reveals this Mother Church as the *False Prophet* (Revelation 13:11-18), and she would help to enthrone the would-be European superstate, which will sooner or later metamorphose into ten powerful nations that will give their political, religious, and economic powers to control Europe and rest of the world (Revelation 17:11-13). These leaders will join forces with the beast to make war with the Lamb and the Lamb will defeat them and reign over all the earth as the King of kings, and Sovereign of Sovereigns (17:14; 5:10; 20:6). Remember that Satan the dragon, gives “his power, and his seat, and great authority” to the Papal power to perform all the wonders at his disposal (Revelation 13:2). This false Church or false Prophet is given astounding power by the dragon to do signs, great wonders, miracles, even “power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.” This false Church shall hasten the image of the Beast (i.e. the leader of ten nations of European Union, called Super-State) to be worshipped. Through deceitful activities of this false Church, the world would be blinded to worship the Beast (already happening), as Nebuchadnezzar of ancient Babylon made the entire human race to worship his image. The repeat of what happened in ancient Babylon is stirring at everyone’s face as Papacy is seriously wooing her protestant daughters back to her fold. With the protestants under herself command and control, she will have the opportunity as the last day beast to declare One World Religion and subsequently lead the ‘secular beast’ to form One World Government.

The Remnant Church in Jerusalem: Whereas many of the Assembly members in Jerusalem were conquered, killed, and others taken away or converted to join the Romish false Church; but the true Assembly of YAHSHUA MESSIAH had remained faithful and have never been part of the “Mother of harlots”, or “daughters of harlots” described above. They are always striving to enter the Kingdom; they are built upon YAHSHUA MESSIAH, the ROCK; taught by YAHSHUA (Matthew 16:18; 7:24-25; Acts 1:11; 2:7). They obey the Word of MESSIAH and teach same to people. Their foundation is built upon the solid Rock – YAHSHUA MESSIAH – though they are “little flock”, with “little strength” (Luke 12:32; Revelation 3:10), yet they do mighty works for YAHWEH; they are hid and kept alive in their Chief Shepherd, YAHSHUA (Colossians 3:3). They do not rebel against the WORD of their Great Shepherd. They are humble and gentle. The love, joy and peace of their Master is their strength and sufficiency. They are not blinded to worldly possessions. Their eyes are set on the work of the Master and His coming kingdom on earth, and they watch, pray as they await for the return of their Master (Luke 21:36). They know the voice of their Master, and they follow Him. Their faith and love is built in YAHSHUA MESSIAH, and His Commandments will never be called to question; they never waver in their obedience (Acts 2:7; John 15:10). They keep their faith in Him as they obey His commandments and follow Him daily (Revelation 3:10; 14:12). They are the blessed Assembly that do His commandments (Revelation 22:14). They are the true Assembly who live in obedience to His Word. Through the forgoing, you can understand why the false Church is “Mystery Babylon” or “Mother of harlots” keep Yahweh’s TRUTH and Commandments away from people so that they will not obey Him;

as a result, thy will NOT escape from the great tribulation and wrath of YAHWEH that is coming. It is time for you to open your eyes, watch and pray for your escape!

Babylon is fallen: Babylon connotes *confusion, mixture* of good and evil. It is *gate of [Gods]*. It is built upon “image” and “worship” of Satan. Bible describes Babylon as this fallen world of iniquity; it thrives in sin. Babylon has nothing to do with YAHWEH, nor His LAWS. The image of Daniel chapter 2 reveals Babylon as the first kingdom or ‘world power’ that produced the first ‘beast’ that ruled the whole earth. The same image showed the second kingdom, the third kingdom and the fourth kingdom power that ruled the earth at one time or the other. In this last days, the fourth kingdom, known as the Roman Empire (out of which the beast from the sea arises), possesses all the characteristics of the four kingdoms of the image in Daniel chapter 2, which makes it the most powerful kingdom on earth (read Revelation 13:1-2). Furthermore, the chapter contains vital information about the same Babylon in Genesis 10 and 11 and Revelation 17, that reveals the ‘mystery’ and ‘abomination’ of the beast (Revelation 17:5). Her mystery and abomination are hid in the “image” of the beast set up with a decree that all men on earth should worship the “image” of the beast (read Daniel chapter 3). The same Babylon is revealed to us in this last days as a ‘giant tower’ completely rebuilt and touching heaven, ready to crash (request our Booklet free of charge: ‘*Babylon is Fallen*’, or go online: www.livingyahweh.com).

Notice that Babylon today is this ‘*world of iniquity*’ where Satan, the [GOD] of this world, veils mankind to follow him. So many souls have been blinded to follow him and worship him. He recruits human agent (beast) who is expert in lies and confusion to deceive and to lead unbelieving people to worship him. Satan is determined at all cost to take glory due to YAHWEH. As a result, he confuses unlearned people to doubt and argue against ELOHIM’s Words. He uses deceit and lies to seduce people so that they can embrace Satan’s idols, images, falsehood, and to believe lies. Babylon which houses Satan forbids the Law of ELOHIM. Babylon forbids ELOHIM’s TRUTH. Babylon abhors ELOHIM, and everything that belong to Him. Babylon has ensnaring mystic religion which is used to confuse and oppose the Word of ELOHIM. Babylon does everything in her power to set up an image for mankind to worship Satan. In the old Babylon, Nebuchadnezzar the beast championed the worship of the image, caused the whole mankind on earth to bow to the “image” he set up (except people of ELOHIM e.g. Mishack, Shedrack, Abednego, Daniel etc.). Ever since, the same Babylon has continued to cause majority of mankind to bow to the “mark” of Satan. In this last days, similar image of old is being plotted through Babylon’s snaring mystical religion. YAHSHUA noticed this and warned His Church, never to partake in the worship of the “image of the beast”. The lukewarm believers and disobedient ‘believers’ should come out from the worship of the beast and his image before the decree will be promulgated in this latter days (Zephaniah 2:2-3; Revelation 14:7-9). Those who refuse to heed MESSIAH’s warning will perish in everlasting destruction (Revelation 14:10-11).

As you continue to read this Book, it is our prayer that you will pay attention to the voice of YAHSHUA MESSIAH, so that the Holy Spirit will open your ears, your eyes, and your heart, to understand the image and the mark of the beast, which the Bible reveals to you in greater detail (Revelation chapters 13 & 14).

The “Mystery” of Babylon is inherent in her act of “Lawlessness” spoken by Apostle Paul (2 Thessalonians 2:7-9). Paul reveals that “*man of sin*”, “*son of perdition*” or “*lawlessman*”, called the deceiver, will emerge to cause “falling away” before the return of YAHSHUA. This is the same old Satan working in concert with the beast. This “lawlessman” opposes and exalts himself above YAHWEH, and cause men to worship him as he sits as [GOD] in the temple (verses 3-6). Paul further reveals that he is the author of “the mystery of iniquity” (verse 7). Paul was narrating the same thing as written in Revelation 13 and 17 where the dragon (Satan) gave the beast his seat and authority and power to overthrow the law of ELOHIM, and to cause mankind to worship him (Revelation 13:3-4). The fallen Babylon is shrouded in mysteries covered with deceptions. Below, Holy Spirit reveals to us the origin of Babylon and its consequences to this latter age, and how it hinders those professing to enter into the Kingdom.

Mystery Covered with Deception Revealed

Nimrod the First Beast: Bible reveals *mystery of iniquity* (secret agenda of Satan that men should live without the law of YAHWEH, or ‘lawlessness’) commenced far back with Nimrod of Babylon and his converts. Genesis 10 and 11 reveal that Nimrod was the first powerful ‘man of sin’ who rebelled against YAHWEH’s Way. Satan used him against YAHWEH, and he lured many people of his time to disobey YAHWEH. Through ages, Satan has been using willing men, called the beast as his agents to achieve lawlessness. Thus, the Beast of Revelation 13 is the “man of sin” or “man of lawlessness” that will cause all men on earth to worship Satan in this last days as was the case in the ancient days (Daniel chapter 3). All men of sin at various era have nothing to do with YAHWEH’s truth. They cause many to live in lies and to follow spirit of delusion. The *man of sin* is the head of false Church and through the power of evil conferred on him to work miracles and wonders in this last days, he will deceive the whole world to follow Satan (Matthew 24:24; Revelation 13:3-4, 12-17).

Satan’s mystery is covered with massive deception that cause rebellion against the LAW of YAHWEH. Satan orchestrated deception against YAHWEH’s WORD immediately after creation with a view to deceive Adam and Eve, and by extension the whole mankind. Satanic evil plot of disobedience on YAHWEH’s WORD was hid from human knowledge so that humanity should not obey Him. Rebelling against YAHWEH’s WORD means disobeying His LAW, which is His *TORAH* [WORD]. YAHSHUA led us to understand that *man shall not live by bread alone but by EVERY WORD THAT PROCEEDS OUT OF THE MOUTH OF YAHWEH*. The phrase ‘every word’ is part and parcel of His LAWS that must be obeyed. Therefore, to cause the entire human race to sin, Satan began with the first “man” and “woman” to cause them to disobey YAHWEH’s law in the Garden of Eden, knowing fully well that wilful disobedience to His Word would attract separation from Him, and consequently death. That plot succeeded and mankind fell. Ever since, the ***mystery of iniquity – breaking of Yahweh’s Laws*** – has continued unabated. Continuing in his mystery of iniquity, Satan turned hearts of mankind against their Creator in the days of Noah, that all flesh rebelled against YAHWEH, except Noah. Satan caused them to break all known laws of YAHWEH, and they sinned, and were destroyed because of their transgressions (see Genesis 6 and 7). What was the condition of the earth after they forsook YAHWEH’s moral law? The Bible says: “*The earth also was corrupt before ELOHIM, and the earth was filled with violence...behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon*

the earth" (Genesis 6:11-12). Immediately after the flood, Satan used the great grandson of Noah, called Nimrod to overthrow YAHWEH's moral laws. Nimrod and his wife – Semiramis – who was later worshipped as queen of heaven deceived all mankind to follow their evil way. These rebellious folks ended up getting scattered all over the world, thus spreading their worship of Sun-God across the world. Sun-God worship became the beginning of the worship of "another Elohim" on earth that was later to be referred to in the Old Testament as "new gods" that "come lately" (Deuteronomy 32:17), and referenced in the New Testament as the "another" who "come in his own name" (John 5:43, NASB) and was identified as the false "Messiah" who "will deceive many" [Matthew 24:5,24]. Many Palestinian nations e.g. Jebusites, Philistines, Amorites, Edomites, Canaanites, Egyptians, etc. believed in the worship of Sun-God, and this abomination spread from generation to generation. The nations of Sodom and Gomorrah – where Lot and family dwelled – were destroyed because of their unrepentant breaking of the law (*read* Genesis 19). Rebellion against Yahweh has always been matched with wrath of His destruction. In this last days, YAHSHUA reminds mankind that because of lawlessness, this world will also be destroyed in like manner. "*And as it was in the days of Noah, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man...Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot...Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed*" (Luke 17:26-30). Lawlessness institutes: immorality, wickedness, corruption, covetousness, hatred, terror, violence, murder, death etc. The present age live in lawlessness and await YAHWEH'S judgement as in the days of Noah and Lot.

The present world of iniquity called 'Babylon' is falling! Many think the Sun-God religion has disappeared. It is called *mystery religion* because of its secret historical antecedents unknown to the present generation. The Bible reckons that this *mystery Babylon* and her *religion* is very much alive today, and majority of mankind worship it far more than when it first began. It forms the mainstream religion of this world – the religion of Satan – which the whole world adore and observe. Even the majority of seeds of Abraham [Israelites] are entangled in this religion, up to the present mainstream Christianity [new name that came lately]. The Old and New Testament books, and the books of the prophets are full of warnings concerning this *mystery religion*. You are warned to come out of her SIN, and all her trappings. We have been warned to put on the whole armour of YAHWEH; put on the whole character of YAHSHUA MESSIAH – the whole fruit of the Spirit of YAHSHUA alone. Truthfully following Yahshua and abiding in the Father's Commandments, will make way for you into His kingdom, when Yahshua returns. **Now that you understand the plot of Satan, STOP living in disobedience to YAHWEH'S Laws and Commandments, because the whole mystery of Satan is meant to truncate the LAW of YAHWEH and to stop you from entering into His kingdom. STOP worshipping Satan!** Satan through the activities of the beast already makes himself [GOD] and object of worship (2 Thessalonians 2:4). This is also the mystery of iniquity. Mystery of iniquity is referred to as an ABOMINATION in more than seven times in Ezekiel 8:1-16. YAHSHUA said: "*Take heed that no man deceive you*" (Matthew 24:4). Take heed to YAHSHUA'S warning and escape the wrath of YAHWEH that will soon engulf this world. The world will witness massive destruction and desolation it has never experience before because mankind insist in following the way of Babylonian mystery religion that rebels against the way of YAHWEH.

FAITH AND OBEDIENCE REVEAL OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS

YAHWEH is the source of righteousness and we must have faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH to possess it. Apostle Paul tells us: “For therein is the righteousness of ELOHIM revealed from faith to faith; as it is written, The just shall live by faith” (Roman 1:17). “And the righteousness from ELOHIM comes through faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH to all who believe. There is no distinction” (Romans 3:22).

Notice, that the Law does not in itself give righteousness, however, apostle Paul argues that faith does not eliminate the law either, hence obedience to His Commandments [**act of doing His Word**] is significant in justification of the righteous. YAHSHUA forewarned His disciples to take heed of that when He said: “For I say unto you, that except your righteousness exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven” (Matthew 5:20). Apart from keeping the law, YAHSHUA wants His disciples to have faith in Him. For keeping the law alone without faith, would leave them like the Scribes and Pharisees. Doing the *good works of ELOHIM* [not men’s works] with faith in Him will help to exceed the righteousness of the Jewish leaders. Thus, FAITH in YAHSHUA plus keeping the COMMANDMENTS of ELOHIM, work together (Matthew 19:17-21; Revelation 14:12). In answer to the question of the rich ruler on how he will enter the kingdom of YAHWEH, YAHSHUA made it clear that without faith in Him, i.e. following Him, and keeping the Ten Commandments, it shall be impossible for anyone to ‘see’ or ‘enter’ into the kingdom of ELOHIM [not only the rich people]. He told the rich ruler that if he must be *perfect* or righteous to enter into ELOHIM’s kingdom, he should keep the Commandments as well as have faith in Him – and that is achieved only by doing away with love of the world (mammon). Following Him is indication of having faith in Him. Thus faith in YAHSHUA plus keeping His Commandments reveals His righteousness in us. In other words, our righteousness in YAHSHUA is perfected by having faith in Him and keeping His Commandments. Apostle James, the brother of YAHSHUA, adds: “faith if it hath not works, is dead, being alone” (James 2:17). In the case of letter of Paul to the Romans and others, he never detached *doing good works of ELOHIM* [keeping the Law of ELOHIM] from faith. Rather, Paul counselled that men’s works [keeping sacrificial or ritual laws, particularly circumcision] does not produce the righteousness of ELOHIM, hence the shedding of BLOOD of YAHSHUA was the only option for remission of man’s sins and sanctification.

In Romans 3:24, Paul further argues that men are justified freely by ELOHIM’s grace (see Ephesians 2:8). At first, men had no hope, no hope of being righteous, no sure hope of being sanctified, nor being saved. But now, because of YAHSHUA’s great love and mercy, ELOHIM has through Him provided a means by which men can be sanctified and saved: namely, faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH. This is crucial because man’s works cannot save him. But does Bible say man has no works? In fact, the Scripture tells us that all will be judged based on their works [this is obedience to His Commandments]. For instance, in the letter to the seven Churches, Yahshua declared, “I know your works”, up to seven times. We must do His *good works – obedience to the Law*. What the Bible condemns is our self-righteous works. It is called a filthy rag! Additionally, our sanctification and salvation is free of charge, we don’t have to do works of our own (self-righteous work) to earn salvation. NEVERTHELESS, we must OBEY YAHWEH’S Commandments to be established, because that was the cause of fallen away in the first place.

The works of men does not produce righteousness, but the works of YAHSHUA and faith in Him sanctifies us, thus opens the way for our *justification* through the redemption that came by MESSIAH YAHSHUA. *Justification* is ELOHIM's exoneration or forgiving and sanctifying of fallen man as if he has never sinned. It is one part of our salvation. However, *sanctification* is the cleansing work of the fruit of the Spirit in our hearts. With constant indwelling of the Spirit, sin has no place in us. When we are sanctified, i.e. holy, our names remain in the book of life, and ready for salvation. At this point, it means we also have been justified. Being justified and being saved always go together; you can't have one without the other. Both justification and salvation are free gifts of ELOHIM, and both come through faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH. However, sanctification is the first stage of being saved, and justification is closest to our salvation, and opens the way for us to receive all the other blessings of salvation.

How does Yahshua save us? Paul argues that YAHWEH presented YAHSHUA as a sacrifice of atonement – a propitiation. A sacrifice of atonement in this regard is an act in which YAHSHUA undertook to pay our death penalty (second death) for breaking Yahweh's holy Law. Whereas YAHSHUA offered us free gift of life by forgiven our past sins, people think that they have nothing to do to keep sin away as they live their lives. Many believe that once saved, they are saved forever. This is not true! One can only be saved and be saved forever where he or she should not knowingly entertain sin any longer until YAHSHUA appears for His saints. Sinless life is what believers are called to live. Is it impossible? The Scripture says, NO! We must have the Spirit of Yahshua to live our lives to the end. So, do you have Yahshua's Spirit? Or the spirit of Satan? Two spirits are at work. We must know Yahweh and Yahshua by way of total obedience; we must have faith in Yahshua and follow His laid example. This way, Yahshua gives us His Spirit that bear His fruit in us and guide us into all truth (Galatians 5:22-23; John 16:13), else, one would possess the spirit of Satan – because there is no vacuum.

YAHSHUA's atonement of our past sins is to save us from eternal death. Present and future sins must be overcome through the gifts of the Spirit [fruit of Spirit] offered to us free of charge by YAHSHUA's GRACE. GRACE encompasses the abundance of Spirit's free gifts Yahshua gave to everyone. The Bible says: "But to each one of us grace was given according to the measure of MESSIAH's gift. Therefore He says: "When He ascended on high, He led captivity captive, And gave gifts to men" [Ephesians 4:7-8) to overcome sin. GRACE of Messiah captures the whole essence of gifts, which are many. However, Fruit of the Spirit offers specific areas of GRACE. Overall, the free gift of MESSIAH equip believers to keep the New Covenant Commandments made in the BLOOD of YAHSHUA. The Spirit writes the Law in your heart [no longer on the tablets of stone] so that you can now obey His Commandments you were not able to obey before. That way, ELOHIM releases a new spirit and a new heart into the life of a believer, while removing the "stony heart" via the works of the Spirit, and empowers the believer to obey ELOHIM, thus keeping him or her as a *new creature* in MESSIAH [*read* Ezekiel 36:26-27; Jeremiah 33:31-33; and 2 Corinthians 5:17). This is the sure way to live a sanctified and sinless life in Yahshua.

What has happened in the mainstream *Christianity* is that many feel that having received HIS GRACE [fruit of Spirit] for forgiveness of sin, redemption and righteousness, that one cannot keep His Commandments again or His Law. They think sanctification is achieved by proclaiming

grace, with believe that the commandments is done away. Do nothing? Is it what the Scripture teach? But that is ridiculous! Is it not because of breaking the Law that YAHSHUA took our place in death to deliver us from eternal death? How then does one think that Grace removes obedience to His Law. That would mean receiving Grace as license to continue in sin – to this Apostle Paul asks: “What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?” He answers: “ELOHIM forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?” (Romans 6:1-2, KJV). Paul further queried: “Do we then make void the law through faith? Certainly not! On the contrary, we establish the law” (Romans 3:31). If faith is the only thing necessary for salvation, is Paul saying that the law is worthless? Not at all! Paul says he does not nullify the law by this faith, but rather he upholds the law. Therefore, faith does not oppose the law, or nullify the law; rather, faith upholds the law.

In the same token, YAHSHUA told us that He did not cancel the law (Matthew 5:17). He rather warn us: “If you love Me, keep My Commandments” (John 14:15). Indeed, we must keep His Commandments because it is the right thing to do; His Law is not cancelled, and it is not obliterated by the works of grace or faith. He further warns: “If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love, just as I have kept My Father’s commandments and abide in His love” (John 15:10). Unfortunately, **teachers of grace and faith** today remove the keeping of YAHWEH’s holy Law, which is denying many their salvation. By their acts, these men deny our Heavenly Sovereign Father, Yahweh, and our Master Messiah. These false teachers do this so that they can continue in their sinful and immoral life-style, which is exactly what Jude wrote: “For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, wicked men turning the grace of our Elohim into lasciviousness [immorality, iniquity] and denying the only Sovereign Yahweh and our Master Yahshua Messiah” (Jude 4; Mark 7:22; 2 Corinthians 12:21; Galatians 5:19; Ephesians 4:19; 1 Peter 4:3).

Faith and keeping the Commandments work together. Indeed, our righteousness comes from YAHSHUA MESSIAH through the working of the gift of the fruit of His Spirit, that empower us to obey Him. How? Apostle Paul answers: “For **grace** (unmerited favour of ELOHIM amplified by the fruit of the Spirit) are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of ELOHIM” (Ephesians 2:8). To remind us again, we are saved, “Not of works [men’s work], less any man should boast” (verse 9). Really, as stated earlier, we are saved not by our own works. The work we must be doing is the work of ELOHIM – fearing Yahweh and keeping His commandments, - which is the whole duty of man (Ecclesiastics 12:13). Apostle Paul called it the *good work* of ELOHIM. It must be the good work of ELOHIM plus faith in YAHSHUA.

Why must we keep the Commandments? All mankind has sinned and fall short of the glory of ELOHIM, the sinner does not keep His Commandments. The moment Adam and Eve stopped keeping the commandments of ELOHIM, they lost their innocence, and their glory, and also their lives and were pronounced dead [second death]. Anyone who has been baptised in MESSIAH is dead to sin, and apostle Paul asks: “How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?” (Romans 6:2). Indeed, we are dead to sin; at baptism, we have jettison former sinful way of living; the life we live now is a new life in MESSIAH YAHSHUA and it is based on ‘oath of baptism’ that we shall no longer knowingly break His Law and return to sin again. In order to continue to live in our new life which YAHSHUA offers us free of charge, we must

continue to keep His Commandments, by way of identifying sin and removing it instantly. This is what YAHWEH's Feast of Unleavened Bread teach. That way we would continue in the life of sanctification and justification before ELOHIM. As stated earlier, the law does not remove our past sin, but the BLOOD of YAHSHUA and FAITH in His finished work at the tree of Calvary does. Also, Law does not save, but the life of YAHSHUA does. However, the Law tells us the 'no-go-areas', pitfalls, dangers and the consequences of sin. We must keep the moral laws of ELOHIM because they carry **ELOHIM's love** and **attributes**, which teach the characters we must possess. His laws teach spiritual and moral values enshrined in ELOHIM's LOVE, character and standards. These attributes in His law helps us to maintain and sustain our existence in the earth. If mankind possess these attributes, they are kept away from the enemy and evil – crime, violence, terror attack, murder, destruction, untimely death etc. Attributes of ELOHIM keeps us in state of love, joy and peace, to all that embrace them. Absence of fruit of Spirit create hatred, quarrel, anarchy, violence, chaos, lawlessness, terror, war, murder and other devastating consequences (Leviticus chapters 26:14-44; Deuteronomy 28:15-68). Law points to us our sins; Law points to us where we have fallen; and Law decrees punishment. Therefore ELOHIM's law is holy, and the Commandments is holy, righteous and good (Romans 7:12).

GRACE EMPOWERS OBEDIENCE TO YAHWEH'S LAW

When we look at ourselves through the mirror of Law, we see the ruins caused by sin. OBEDIENCE to ELOHIM's Law and faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH are what YAHSHUA demands from us to be partakers of eternal life in His kingdom (Matthew 19:17-21; Revelation 14:12). Yahweh's laws capture all the positive behaviours mankind need to live joyfully and happily in this life, and the coming kingdom. To enable this last days' generations to obey ELOHIM's holy law, fruit of the Spirit called GRACE, plus TRUTH were given to us by YAHSHUA MESSIAH (John 1:17) to empower us develop into righteous characters required for total submission and obedience to YAHWEH. The fruit of the Spirit possess influencing power that guides and directs human hearts to follow YAHWEH's way of life, and to **do the will** of the Father (Matthew 7:21). It is humanly impossible to do the will of the Father without the gift of Grace – found in the fruit of the Spirit – love, joy, peace, longsuffering (patience), kindness, meekness, faith, goodness, gentleness, self-control (temperance), wisdom, knowledge, understanding, virtues, etc. (Galatians 5:22-23; 2 Peter 1:5-8; Colossians 3:12; Romans 5:5). Apostle Paul says that without the fruit of the Spirit, there is no law; In other words, if we have all the fruit, we will be in position to obey YAHWEH's laws and keep them. Similarly, Apostle Peter wrote: *"For if these things (fruit of the Spirit) be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Master YAHSHUA MESSIAH. But he that lacks these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and has forgotten that he was purged from his old sins...brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall: For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our YAHWEH and Saviour YAHSHUA MESSIAH"* (2 Peter 1:10-12). The scriptures are in harmony that the law can only be obeyed, and sins eliminated, if we get renewed via the fruit of the Spirit. The fruit helps to purge our sins, i.e. old sins, and opens an entrance to the everlasting kingdom of YAHSHUA. We are invited to earnestly acquire all the fruit of the Spirit,

which is the “grace” given to all men: “Every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of MESSIAH” (Ephesian 4:7).

GRACE ACCELERATES YAHSHUA’S CHARACTERS IN BELIEVERS

Other **grace** for the edification of the Assembly includes the fivefold gift of MESSIAH: *apostles; prophets; evangelists; pastors, and teachers* (Ephesians 4:11). We are called to seek these gifts to prepare ourselves for edification of the Assembly, and the work of eternal life, which perfect brethren, bringing all into the unity of the faith, and knowledge of YAHSHUA MESSIAH. These gifts help to accelerate us to the measure of the stature of the fulness of MESSIAH (verses 12-13). Every believer must absorb and conform to these gifts, practice them, and teach others to follow suit, if he or she must enter into the kingdom of ELOHIM. It should be reiterated that the gifts of GRACE – the fruit of the Spirit (Galatian 5:22-23); gift for good works (1 Corinthians 12:4-12); and gift of MESSIAH for ministry (Ephesians 4:11) – and more, are what we need to OBEY ELOHIM’s laws, statutes, commandments, and to have FAITH in YAHSHUA MESSIAH for everlasting life. Moreso, grace accelerates believers to MESSIAH-like characters. These characters are contain in the fruit of the Spirit. To possess MESSIAH’s characters, we must **read, hear** and **DO His Word** as we have faith in Him. Furthermore, we must endure and overcome to the end; and then eternal life will be ours when He returns.

Lawlessness Has Started Making Way for Trouble in the World: Failure to embrace the Law of ELOHIM leaves humanity without real standard of behaviour to follow. Today’s fallen Babylon world has entered the reign of **terror and violence**, and it is falling because mankind has left ELOHIM’s spiritual and moral laws of life (read Leviticus 26:1-17). ELOHIM told humanity that forsaking His Laws will attract **terror and punishment**, and finally great tribulation and His wrath upon the earth. ELOHIM promised that if His laws are obeyed there will be enough rain in due season that will help the land yield her increase; trees of the field shall yield their fruit – that means, famine and hunger will be removed. People will have food to eat and water to drink: “ye shall eat your bread to the full” (verses 5 and 9). He promised peace and tranquillity in the land where people will dwell in the land safely. “And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid: and I will rid evil beasts out of the land, neither shall the sword go through your land” (verses 5 and 6). YAHWEH continues: “I will walk among you, and will be your ELOHIM, and ye shall be my people” (verse 12). Mankind has lost these great promises (but His faithful servants still enjoy them]. The ELOHIM of Peace and Safety – the Creator of heaven and earth – has been abandoned for ‘Baals’ or ‘gods’ of nations that have no power to save and deliver. As a result of forsaking YAHWEH, He vows: “If ye will not hearken unto Me, and will not do all these commandments; And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor My judgements, so that ye will not do all My commandments, but that ye break My covenant: I also will do this unto you; **I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague...cause sorrow of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies: they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you.**” (verses 14-17).

Today, because of forsaking YAHWEH and HIS WORDS of patience [Commandments], all the terrors and trouble pronounced by Him are being unleashed, and it is getting worse by day. It will get to the point that YAHWEH will allow unrepented people (scattered Israel, Judah, and fallen Churches) to be overtaken and slain by their enemies. Already, terror and violence are in the streets. Humanity have entered into lawless age, which YAHSUA spoke about. Crime, violence, murder, and all manner of abominable behaviours are being unleashed daily. Murder is increasing at fearful rate because billions of people have no respect to ELOHIM's moral laws. They abandon the true Assembly YAHSUA established, which is the "pillar of truth" (1 Peter 3:15).

Today, across the world, many poor nations live in fear, abject poverty, drought, famine, hunger, disease, crime, war, fire disaster, flood, landslide, earthquake, etc. Similarly, terror, violence, murder, war, even high prices of goods are escalating in developed nations on rapid proportion. Political leaders reap off their electorates with empty lies; business people reap off their customers; money becomes the god of the world. Human treaties of peace have become mere worthless piece of paper. Families are rising against families; tribe against tribe; nations against nation; countries against country. There is no respect for human lives any more. Even the human laws are no longer respected; neither is there respect for constituted authorities amongst nations of the world. The big and more powerful nations fight and devastate helpless and defenceless small nations and plunder their wealth with little flimsy excuses.

In today's homes, families are fighting against themselves – whether developed or under-developing countries. Parents fight their children, and children their parents; at times they end up in the court of law. The rate of divorce is increasing daily in fearful dimension. Child delinquency and rebellious life-style have caught across the entire globe. Stealing, murder, adultery, fornication, bearing false witness, and covetousness are rampant and are getting worse! Evil has started reigning and governing the hearts of mankind. The part of love, justice, and mercy are daily being taken away! Absence of moral values are far removed amongst the old and the youths. The reason for the current world upheaval either in social life, politics, religion, economy or education is because the Law of MESSIAH that embodies moral and spiritual values have been rejected and removed by mankind, and the result of aforementioned lawlessness have been chaos, violence, destruction, murder, wretchedness, socio-economic upheaval, terror etc. Thus the rate of 'troubles' amongst nations are getting worse as all these vices keep on increasing at alarming proportion. Alas! *Lawlessness Has Started Making Way for Trouble in the World*. What are you to do? You are called to return to your Creator, Yahweh that created you, Who assured you of safety in this earth if you obey His WORDS, and eternal life, if you keep living a holy and righteous life.

The Church and Persistent Disobedience: The rejection of ELOHIM's true Law caught across present-day religious denominations, particularly the Christian Churches, even governments. They have watered-down the Law of YAHWEH. In some cases, His Law has been cancelled or removed. Some have tried to make their rebellious ways look modern so that they will meet their human cravings for sin. Yet, others have done away His laws and authority totally. They have through their human traditions re-write YAHWEH's Laws. Some nations and their people do not want to hear about ELOHIM, YAHSUA, nor His Laws. They persecute believers, imprison

them, and in some cases kill them. Within Churchianity, many have refused to heed to Words of YAHSHUA, e.g. “Call no man your Master”; “Call no man your Father on earth” (Matthew 23:8-10); “Freely you have received, freely give” (Matthew 10:8). These commandments amongst others have been ignored and explained away in accordance with their craving disobedience.

Nevertheless, there are few truly YAHWEH-fearing people on earth today who keep His Commandments. These are called the “little flock”, who the Father is pleased to give the kingdom (Luke 12:32). They are committed to the Assembly YAHSHUA established. They keep His doctrine and obey His Word; they fear YAHWEH, keep His commandments, and have their faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH (Revelation 3:10; 14:12). You need to discover the “little flock” of YAHSHUA and join them to learn how to keep His TRUTH, and how to enter into His Kingdom, particularly now that we have to watch and pray (Luke 26:36). Are you not afraid of what is about to happen on earth? The earth’s nature e.g. seas and oceans will soon start roaring with grievous disasters; rivers and tributaries will soon start overflowing their banks, and flooding human habitations, thus killing and rendering many homeless. Massive cyclone, typhoon, landslides, hurricane, tornadoes, fierce and dangerous winds, earthquakes, wide-fires, drought, famine, joblessness, hunger, starvation, wars, terrors, murder on the streets, etc – are coming as a result of man’s disobedience to Yahweh’s Commandments. Do you know that incurable diseases, sicknesses and pestilences will ravage mankind because of their disobedience to Yahweh’s Word? But in all these, YAHSHUA encourages His faithful servants: *“Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father’s good pleasure to give you the kingdom”* (Luke 12:32). They will enter His kingdom because they keep ALL His WORD. He said to His flock: *“I know thy works: behold I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept MY WORD, and hast not denied My NAME...Because thou hast kept the WORD of my patience (Commandments), I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation [great tribulation], which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth”* (also see, Psalm 145:20). What a wonderful promise to His beloved saints! Are these not reassuring enough? Keep His Commandments and live! Do not continue with those who persistently dwell in the part of disobedience. Run away from Churchianity of today that teach falsehood! Find and join true Assembly of Yahshua near you. They will teach you the true WORD of Yahweh, which is TRUTH (John 17:17). They will help you learn the TRUTHs that have been taking away from you. They will teach the sound Word of the Father as taught by His Son, Yahshua Messiah. They will get you involve into preparation for your salvation and eternal Kingdom. His TRUTH you know will set you free. This is not a joke nor rhetoric!

My beloved brother and sister reading this book, run away from the doctrines of men. Escape from the falling Babylon. What you are reading and hearing from this book came out of the FATHER’S revelation. Do not be caught up with the *fallen Babylon* because the fire of Yahweh has already started burning against her. All the worldly Churches of today are teaching their own doctrine without hearing and doing what Yahweh commands them to do and teach (Matthew 5:19). They call Him Master, Master, yet they are not doing what He says (Matthew 7:21; Luke 6:46). All the Churches that sell His Word or Message or Sermon, will be destroyed. Indeed, Babylon is fallen without remedy. For more insight on “Babylon is fallen”, go to our website www.livingyahweh.com.

KINGDOM GOSPEL ABANDONED

Majority of followers of MESSIAH have stopped obeying His Commandments. Knowingly or unknowingly, they have wandered away from the truth of YAHSHUA. To begin with, they refuse to take His name to heart – **Yahshua**, and as a result, they are cursed (see Malachi 2:1-4); secondly, they have rebelled against the Father's Commandments, breaking the third and fourth Commandments, and others. Failing to keep the Sabbath as commanded is a betrayal, and it suggests they serve or worship Baal or idol, mentioned earlier. Sabbath disobedience breaks the fourth commandment, and calling His name in vain breaks the third commandment. Thirdly, celebrating Easter instead of Passover Feast is disobedience to the FATHER's Commandment, and a denial of the suffering and death of our Master Yahshua Messiah (Jude 4). It's an outright rejection of one's Saviour, Yahshua. These and more are grievous sins punishable by death, i.e. second death. Because they do not believe and teach His doctrine according to the Scriptures, but teach the commandments of men, each and every one of them is carrying eternal curse, except they repent (Malachi 2:2-3; Luke 13:3,5).

The doctrine of the kingdom of YAHWEH, which YAHSHUA taught has been jettisoned and abandoned. In rebelling against the Father and YAHSHUA MESSIAH, many have abandoned the true gospel of the kingdom of ELOHIM and His Truth, and pursue a false religion that provides – *another gospel* and *another MESSIAH* (Isaiah 57:8; 2 Corinthians 11:3-4). **Repentance and kingdom of ELOHIM** was the theme of YAHSHUA'S Ministry. In Matthew 28:19-20, YAHSHUA commanded: "Go and teach all nations, baptising them in the name of the Son (Yahshua) ... Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you..." This commandment has been rejected and abandoned in pursuit of men's doctrine, earthly possessions, worldly gains, and materialism. It is only the "little flock" of YAHSHUA that teach the accurate and undiluted good news of the kingdom of YAHWEH. Churchianity have deviated from His commandment and turn to *Prosperity messages, Miracle workings, workings of signs and wonders*, which are at variance to what YAHSHUA commanded. Message of repentance of sin is seldom preached because the truth has been removed and substituted with *what people want to hear*. Falsehood and lies have been enthroned in the hearts of preachers and followers alike. As a result of receiving **lies** from the pit of hell instead of **truth from Yahshua**, Yahweh gave them up to spirit of lies and delusion so that they would continue to believe lies. This is the portion of those who abhor ELOHIM's truth, who break His law (2 Thessalonians 2:10-12). The message of the gospel of the kingdom and obedience to Yahweh's Commandments were elaborately preached to the true Assembly and were commanded to preach same till He returns (Mark 1:14; Luke 4:43; Matthew 28:20). Those who transgress the LAW, and trample upon the TRUTH and GRACE of YAHSHUA MESSIAH need to **repent** from their sins and begin to seek Him in spirit and in truth, so that they can escape the coming great tribulation, wrath of ELOHIM, and damning hell. How can someone who call himself or herself a believer reject the truth of YAHSHUA MESSIAH? The punishment for rejecting His WORD and preaching the "other gospel" is second death. This is the reason one should pursue the truth, know it, and practice it, because the consequences for abandoning the kingdom gospel, which YAHSHUA commanded for something else would lead to eternal damnation.

TRUE YAHSHUA MESSIAH AND “ANOTHER”

Who is the Creator of heaven and earth, the ELOHIM of Israel, and the Giver of Ten Commandments Covenant? From now on, this Book reveals to you the hidden knowledge about the very true YAHSHUA that taught His people the way of righteousness and His kingdom, whom you must serve. If you currently serve Him, well done! If you do not, receive Him NOW and follow Him!! Through the pages of the Scriptures, we discover who He is. He is *Yahshua* with a Hebrew name **YAHSHUA**, Son of the Living ELOHIM, our SAVIOUR. He is EMMANUEL. He is “I AM”, Alpha and Omega; First and the Last; Beginning and the Ending. HE is our ELOHIM, the very **TRUE YAHSHUA MESSIAH**. He is the Creator of heavens and earth. He is called the ELOHIM of Israel. And to crown it all, He is the Giver of the Ten Commandments Covenants (Old and New). He will soon return to deal with corruption, violence, terror and sin that currently reign on earth; and He will enthrone the FATHER’s truth and righteousness.

What will Yahshua use to rule the Earth? Yahshua will use the LAW of YAHWEH to establish moral living, which the world currently reject (Isaiah 2:2-4). His Law is supreme! His Law is good and just. His Law is righteous and corrects the character of those that obey His Word. Going forward in this Book, you will discover that there is “**another Messiah**” as earlier identified, who preach “**another Gospel**”, who YAHSHUA and Apostles warn us about. The “another Messiah” is a self-styled Messiah, an impostor who bears a new name that come recently, and people, leaders of governments, and nations love him and pay homage to him. They bow to his image and kiss his signet ring or his feet. Many do not know this *self-styled ‘second power’*, described as “*another Messiah*” that is subtle, cunning, deceitful, rebellious, and divisive – he is the human beast (Papacy) whom Satan gave his seat, power and authority to draw mankind into his worship. Papacy works for the [GOD] of this world called Satan; he loves war. Papacy use the power and authority of the adversary to fight the true believers who keep Yahweh’s Commandments, and many have fallen on her hands as martyr (Revelation chapter 6:8-11). He carried out war against the beloved of Yahshua and nearly exterminated the true Assembly in Jerusalem (verse 2). Papacy together with Constantine founded Christianity that forbid the keeping of the Law and Feasts of Yahweh. He teach mankind to hate Yahweh’s commandments – because he does not keep nor obey the Law; he is [GOD] that love sin. This [GOD] of the world deceives mankind, and entice them to worship him, directly or indirectly. In this last days, he will manifest through Papacy with enormous power to perform miracles, signs and wonders that will tie many to his worship. Papacy will place his throne in Jerusalem and many will believe he’s the Messiah and worship him.

On the other hand, the TRUE YAHSHUA MESSIAH is identifiable through His works of creation, and doctrine of the FATHER, namely: weekly Sabbath day; Ten Commandments; Annual Feasts or holy Festivals; Passover Meal (represented by Bread and Wine); Repentance and Baptism; Holy Spirit; Righteousness, Kingdom of YAHWEH etc. Followers of True YAHSHUA MESSIAH live after His footsteps by following what He commanded them to do. The followers of false MESSIAH crave for worship (Matthew 4; Luke 4; Revelation 14:10-11); thus, he tries to usurp the Worship that belong to the FATHER. Thus, the controversy between the false MESSIAH and the true YAHSHUA MESSIAH is **WORSHIP!**

The “Another” YAHSHUA is the false YAHSHUA revealed through his mark or identity: Weekly Sunday service (Sun-god worship); Image worship; mutilated Ten Commandments (*second Commandment was deleted and replaced by splitting the tenth Commandment into two, and revised the fourth Commandment – by the Mother of Harlots*); keeping Commandments of men, or observance of Festivals of men (Mark 7:6-13); Eucharist; Prosperity Messages; messages of Wealth and Riches, etc. The followers of “Another” YAHSHUA is led by Papacy i.e. the Mother of Harlots (Mother plus Daughters: see Revelation 17:5). The whole world wanders after him, and follow his footsteps. The TRUE YAHSHUA MESSIAH warns His Church to “Take heed that no man (*‘another’ Messiah*) deceives you”, “For there shall arise false MESSIAHs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.” (Matthew 24:4,24). Another *Yahshua* carries out the function of “gate of hell” that tries to prevail against the true Church of ELOHIM (Matthew 16:18; Revelation 6:2-3). Unfortunately, majority of Churchianity do not believe the Word of MESSIAH, as a result, they end up serving this highly mysterious, and secretive power, whom the “dragon (Satan) gave ...his power, and his seat, and great authority; and all the world wandered after the Beast” (Revelation 13:2). “And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast...” (verses 3-4). In the midst of confusion brought about by this false Messiah, you are duty bound to find out the true YAHSHUA, and follow Him, if you must have eternal life and enter into the Kingdom of Yahweh.

This Book provides you with YAHSHUA MESSIAH’S identity that will enable you to recognise and know Him. His key identity is His greatest Commandments to mankind, which this book exposes to your knowledge. For more insight about the true YAHSHUA MESSIAH, go to our web page, www.livingyahweh.com and read or download for yourself free our Booklet: ‘*The True YAHSHUA MESSIAH Unknown to Many*’. Below, we shall explore the Scriptures to learn how YAHSHUA is the Creator ELOHIM, the Giver of Ten Commandments, and the soon coming King of kings that will rule the earth with rod of iron. “And He [YAHSHUA] shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father” (Revelation 2:27).

THE CREATOR OF HEAVEN AND EARTH REVEALED

The Book of Genesis Chapter 1 reveals who the Creator was. “*In the beginning, ELOHIM created the heaven and the earth*” (verse 1). The Hebrew translation of “ELOHIM” is pluralised, meaning *more than one*, but normally read singular in English language. It is the same sort of word as *family, church, and group*: one *family* consisting of two or more members; one *church* composed of many members; and one *group* of several persons. Elohim occurs frequently throughout the Torah [first five books of Old Testament]. In some cases (e.g. Exodus 3:4, “*Elohim called unto him out of the midst of the bush ...*”), the name appears like a singular noun in Hebrew grammar, and is then generally understood to denote the single Deity of Israel. In other cases, *Elohim* appears as an ordinary plural of the word, *Eloah*, and refers to *many* notion of multiple Deities (e.g. Exodus 20:3, “*You shall have no other gods before me.*”). However, a close biblical proof reveals that the name ELOHIM refers to the ‘**Word**’ and the ‘**Father**’ – each

having the same characteristics of **ELOHIM, but not equal in rank**. The Son confirms: “My Father is greater than I” (John 14:28). Apostle Paul also confirms: “I would have you know, that the head of every man is Messiah [Son]...and the head of Messiah is Yahweh [Father] (1 Corinthians 11:3). The Father is above all, including the Son. Notice, “One El [Elohim] and Father of all, **Who is above all**, and through all, and in you all” (Ephesians 4:6). The Scripture further reveals that the WORD was given authority by the FATHER to create all things. John the beloved reveals: “The FATHER loves the SON and has given all things into His hand” (John 3:35). Notice, “For the FATHER judges no man, but has committed all judgement unto the Son” (John 5:22). Emphasising further, John adds: “He [Father] has given him [Son] authority to judge because He is the Son of Man” (John 5:27). On the authority over every creature, the Son reveals: “All authority in Heaven and on Earth has been given to Me” (Matthew 28:18). We must appreciate that Elohim can be used either for the Father, or the Son, or both. Somehow, the Biblical context helps readers to understand the one being referred to. Overall, the Father bestows authority to the Son to create Heaven and Earth, and to judge all things on His behalf. The authorities given to the Son does not diminish the Father’s Power of creation, for creation was for Him and for His glory (Romans 11:36; Colossians 1:16). John reveals: “Thou art worthy, O YAHWEH, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created” (Revelation 4:11; *also see*, Isaiah 44:24; Proverbs 30:4).

The Father having delegated the Son with AUTHORITY to create Heaven and Earth and to control them on His behalf, never limited His OWN Sovereign POWER and AUTHORITY over ALL creation. Dynamically, the **WORD** and the **FATHER** dwell under Family Name of **ELOHIM** because the Father is still expanding His Family through the adoption of believers. The Book of Genesis chapter one further unfolds the two Personage Characters of ELOHIM Family: “Let *Us* create man in *Our* own image” (verse 26). The “Us” and “Our” indicates that ELOHIM is more than One. The Genesis account further reveals that ELOHIM works through His Spirit, meaning that His Spirit is the POWER for accomplishing His works. Bible never spoke about this POWER as divine Personage. In Chapter 1 verse 2, the Spirit of Elohim hovered over the chaotic waters – bringing chaos under control. Thus, the Spirit expressed the ‘Power’ of the Creator, which is what the Spirit exhibits. Note that the Spirit is not separate from Elohim (Father and Word); the Spirit is the Power of Elohim, working inside ELOHIM. This ‘Power’ is the essence of the existence of Elohim (Father and Son). The Bible is consistent that Elohim - Father and Word [Son], are Spirit. Do not be confused about the Father, Son and Holy Spirit. They is no two-in-one, neither is there three-in-one (trinity) as you were wrongly taught in Christianity. Trinity is a heathen religious believe that assert three-gods-in-one, having equal powers and authority. This ancient heathen Babylonian believe was imported into the *Christendom* by Mother of Harlots church (Roman Catholic), and up till today, this falsehood is still being spread. For further understanding of *trinity* go to our website: www.livingyahweh.com for more information.

According to the Book of Genesis chapter one, during creation, the voice that was heard immediately after chaos was removed came from the WORD. Who is this WORD? To understand who the WORD is, let the Scriptures reveal to us.

After achieving calmness through the POWER of the Spirit, the voice of the WORD began to create through Word utterance: “Let there be light: and there was light.” (verse 3). Apostle Paul says: “For ELOHIM [Son], who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, has shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of ELOHIM in the face of YAHSHUA MESSIAH” (2 Corinthians 4:6). In the forgoing, it is obvious that the Word is ELOHIM who commanded light to shine upon creation. We are told that the same Word “In Himself was life; and the life was the light of men” (John 1:4). So, the Word is ELOHIM, and carrier of life, which lightens all men, and the entire creation which was in utter darkness. It is further revealed that the Word is “the True Light, which lights every man that comes into the world” (verse 9). Again, “He (Word) was in the world, and the world was made by Him, and the world knew Him not.” (verse 10). To be specific about the Word being revealed, Apostle John wrote: “In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with ELOHIM [Father], and the Word was ELOHIM [Son]. The same was in the beginning with ELOHIM. All things were made by Him; and without Him was not anything made that was made” (John 1:1-3). The above passage agrees with Genesis 1:1, and Proverbs 8:23, that the Word was there in the beginning, ever before creation commenced and that He was the Creator. But one may ask, ‘Who is the Word?’ According to Apostle John, “*the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.*” (John 1:14). The passage reveals that the Word that was with the Father became human and lived among men. This means, the Word had been there in the beginning, even inhabited the earth. Above all, the Word had glory of ELOHIM as the begotten of the Father; the Word was full of *Grace* and *Truth*. The Word was made flesh.

The WORD MADE FLESH

Finally, John 1 verse 17 reveals who the WORD is. The Word is the very SON identified earlier; the WORD is GRACE, and the WORD is TRUTH, and the name of the WORD is **YAHSHUA MESSIAH**. Matthew 1:21,23, confirms that YAHSHUA [original Aramaic-Hebrew Name], the Word, is our Saviour and Emmanuel. “And she shall bring forth a Son, and thou shalt call His name YAHSHUA: for He shall SAVE His people from their sins...and they shall call His name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, ELOHIM with us. Here we hear the Angel of the Father telling Joseph that His NAME shall be called YAHSHUA – meaning ‘YAHWEH IS SALVATION’ (i.e. SAVIOUR). Earlier, Isaiah prophesied that ELOHIM will dwell with us (Isaiah 7:14). Notice the use of Elohim in this context – meaning the SON – Whose Name is **YAHSHUA**. Isaiah prophesied that YAHSHUA the Creator will come in flesh and will dwell or inhabit with mankind. ***This is the hidden truth made manifest*** – that YAHSHUA MESSIAH, the begotten Son of ELOHIM the Father, is the WORD – the ELOHIM of CREATION, the Creator of heavens and earth; the Creator of mankind in His own image. YAHSHUA also revealed Himself as: “Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the Ending, The Almighty” (Revelation 1:8). This is mystery revealed, which was hid in ELOHIM, and revealed to mankind by the Father through the Spirit of His WORD.

This hidden truth is part of “unsearchable riches of MESSIAH...to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in ELOHIM, who created all things by YAHSHUA MESSIAH” (Ephesians 3:8-9). The Father gave YAHSHUA MESSIAH the authority to create all things. Apostle Paul wrote: “In these last days ELOHIM has

spoken unto us by His Son, whom He hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also He made the worlds” (Hebrews 1:2). Yes, the Father appointed the Son, YAHSHUA MESSIAH, to create and to have authority over all things. The mystery of all things is hid in MESSIAH, who in turn, appoints His Pastors to reveal His Word to mankind (Jeremiah 3:15). From the forgoing, the Father and the Son, YAHSHUA MESSIAH is ONE in character but not in rank – because the Father is greater than the Son. Here the Bible reveals that we have the FATHER and YAHSHUA THE Son, who also is called the WORD of Yahweh, working in unity and oneness together. The Son can do nothing except by the Father. YAHSHUA said: “I and the Father are One” (John 10:30). Father and Son have the same image, the same mindset, the same love, the same characteristics – and made mankind in the same Elohim family image. YAHSHUA declared that the Father handed all authority to Him, both to create and judge all things (John 5:22; Matthew 28:18). The authority YAHSHUA has include the power for our: sanctification, righteousness, justification, salvation, life, eternal life, admittance into the Father’s Kingdom; and authority to condemn sinners into everlasting destruction (John 1:4; John 3:16; 6:47; Revelation 11:18; 14:10-11; 16:1-21; 20:7-15).

YAHSHUA, the WORD, is the “Spoken Word” of ELOHIM. The WORD contains life and spirit (John 6:63). This is the reason we must know His original Hebrew Name that provides us with safety and Salvation, instead of calling on Him in the title names of idols that does not save. ELOHIM swore that He can NEVER share His Name or glory with names of carved images or idols. Since the Son’s Name, **Yahshua**, is in the Father’s Name, **Yahweh** (John 17:11; 5:43), calling Him on any other name, will mean sharing His Name with idols or graven images: “I Am YAHWEH: that *is* My Name: and My glory will I not give to *another*, neither my praise to graven images” (Isaiah 42:8). Furthermore, not taking His Name to **heart**, means that one has *another* deity, or an idol, that *exchanged* His Name, and this is Baal or idol **worship** that attracts a curse with death penalty (*read* Malachi 2:1-4; Jeremiah 2:11-13; Jeremiah 23:26-27; Deuteronomy 32:20-36; Hosea 2:16-17; Revelation 16). Yahshua said, the WORD I speak unto you will judge you. Now His Word asks you, “What is the Father’s Name, and what is the Son’s Name, do you know? If there is no other Name (except **YAHSHUA**) given to us by which we can be saved, then, what is His Name? You must know for the sake of your salvation. What Name do you call Him? There is only one SAVING Name the Angel of Yahweh gave to Joseph in Matthew 1:21. Is it Yahshua or Jesus? It will shock you to know that His Name is not Jesus [go to our website: www.livingyahweh.com] for more information: In Publication [under ‘Articles’ see title: ‘Challenges to the Sacred names Answered’] or under ‘Books’ [‘Babylon is Fallen’ p.16]. Decide today! Choose whom you must serve! Who you choose to serve will decide your faith in eternity. Warning: Beware of human doctrines! Beware of human commandments!! Beware of calling Yahshua the name that is attributed to Baal because that amounts to idol worship!!!

Why Was YAHSHUA Born? According to Matthew 1:21,23, YAHSHUA was born to SAVE us from our sins. Again, YAHSHUA was born to restore the KINGDOM OF YAHWEH ON EARTH and to rule it. He became the Saviour of mankind from their sins (transgression of YAHWEH’s law). Thus He was born to preach “repentance” of sin so that mankind can reject the way of sin and believe the gospel of the Kingdom. His message of repentance was act of the Father’s love to deliver us from the bondage of sin, which is more powerful than the captivity of Israel in Egypt. Without deliverance from the power of sin, no one will enter the Kingdom of YAHWEH.

YAHSHUA was born to announce the goodnews of the kingdom of His Father and to RULE it. "YAHSHUA came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of ELOHIM, And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of ELOHIM is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel" (Mark 1:14,15). The message of the gospel i.e. GOOD NEWS OF THE KINGDOM and REPENTANCE of sin are some of the reasons YAHSHUA was born. More importantly, YAHSHUA was born to RULE THE EARTH with "the little flock" or the "heirs of ELOHIM" ("joint-heirs with MESSIAH", i.e. true Church) (Luke 12:32; Romans 8:17; Revelation 5:10; 20:6). This last reason is seldom preached today. Prophesying the birth and the reason YAHSHUA was born to rule the Earth, Isaiah explains: "For unto us a Child is born, unto us a Son is given: and the **government shall be upon His shoulder**: and His name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The Mighty ELOHIM, The Everlasting Father, the Prince of Peace" (Isaiah 9:6). YAHSHUA was not only born to preach repentance of sin, and return of true believers into the Kingdom (Government), but also, He was born to rule, to govern this earth, and to lead the saints to rule the heathen nations with "rod of iron" (Psalm 2:9). Notice what the Scriptures say about YAHSHUA ruling the earth with the saints: "And hast made us unto our ELOHIM kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth"; "...they shall be priests of ELOHIM and of MESSIAH, and shall reign with Him a thousand years" (Revelation 5:10; 20:6). The Scripture is clear here: MESSIAH and the saints will reign on the heathen nations of this earth, not in heaven. Heaven is already where the Father reigns. But the government referred to is for this Earth, not Heaven. Most of the heathen nations that will be left on earth after the great tribulation and wrath of ELOHIM may resist MESSIAH's government. Some heathen nations may not want to go to Jerusalem to keep the Feast of Tabernacles, and to worship MESSIAH (as they now detest His Feast as Jewish tradition). These heathen nations, a kind of Egypt, will be ruled with "rod of iron". Rain will not fall in their lands, until they repent and cry for help (Zachariah 14:16-19). Many who do not understand the plan of ELOHIM for humanity have even said that when MESSIAH returns, He will immediately wipe out the entire earth. Some argue and teach that no mankind will be left. They teach that the saints will reign in heaven for 7 years, and others say, 1,000 years, before they return to the earth. This is not true!

Government of MESSIAH Established: Whereas ELOHIM told us what the saints will be doing on earth when YAHSHUA returns, the proponent of '*reigning*' in heaven cannot tell us from the Scriptures who they will be ruling in heaven, because RULING THE EARTH (Kingdom of ELOHIM) and cleansing it from SIN are important reasons YAHSHUA was born, and will reign with saints. What will the saints be doing in heaven? Whatever the answer the proponents of *heavenly rule* may be presuming, there is no Biblical evidence for it. I have not found one either! Most of these teachers often quote Isaiah 41:28 and Jeremiah 4:25-26, which read in part: "*...I looked, and behold there was no man...*" These prophecies about emptying the earth have been erroneously interpreted. Holy Spirit is the interpreter of ELOHIM's Word. The passages specifically referred to dispersing of the Jews and scattering of the tribes of Israel, who rejected ELOHIM and His Commandments. ELOHIM used all the true prophets to warn them against transgressing His LAW but to no avail. The consequences of their transgression was met with plunder and death, and finally the whole tribes were scattered all over the world; and Judah was exiled, but later returned, but Israel remains in all the places they were driven, even till today. Finally, Judah was driven away after failing to repent. Some of those prophecies may be

typological in nature, but they are not referring to annihilation of the earth within the context of the prophecies. Is it not because mankind would want to wipe out themselves that YAHSHUA have to shorten those days for the sake of elect and to save mankind on earth? If the earth is to be emptied during the great tribulation, YAHSHUA would not have thought to shorten those days.

Immediately MESSIAH returns, the beast and the false prophet will be destroyed – “the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone” (Revelation 19:20). The remnant of the beasts cohort refers to verse 19, explained as the “kings of the earth, and their armies” that “gathered together to make war against Him (YAHSHUA) that sat on the horse, and against His army” – were also slain with the sword of YAHSHUA – and all the fowls were filled with their flesh” (verse 19,21). Notice that those who were slain or destroyed were the beast, false prophet, kings and their armies that joined the beast to fight the returning YAHSHUA. The Bible did not in any way say that peoples and nations were slain with His sword [though most rebellious nations will be dealt with, but not wiping entire human race out]. No! Never! Because if He destroys them, the prophecy of Isaiah 2:2-4, that says these nations will come and learn the Way and the LAW of ELOHIM will not be fulfilled. Following the crushing of the aforementioned enemies of YAHSHUA MESSIAH and His Assembly, “the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan”, will be bound for 1,000 years in a bottomless pit, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled...” (Revelation 20:1-3). These evil forces will be cleared out of the way to allow peace to reign while the millennium reign of MESSIAH and the saints lasts.

Next, YAHSHUA will issue a decree that will STOP acquisition of armaments and production of war machines; YAHSHUA will cause war to cease on earth; belligerent nations will be handled with *rod of iron* and crushed. YAHSHUA will inaugurate His GOVERNMENT in Jerusalem. Nations will send their representatives for the Feast of Tabernacles. Gradually, the whole world will experience PEACE. The Prince of Peace will make sure He live to His name because Peace will be cardinal agenda of His Government (Isaiah 9:6). In the last days, YAHSHUA will inaugurate His GOVERNMENT OF PEACE ON EARTH. From His Capital City Jerusalem, He shall rule the whole world. The rest of mankind will be taught the Way and the Law of ELOHIM. People will be in hurry to learn the Way and Law of ELOHIM because they will see it as the instrument of prosperity and success (Joshua 1:8). Listen to Isaiah:

And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of YAHWEH’S house (GOVERNMENT) shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills (other Nations); and all nations shall flow unto it (Jerusalem). And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the YAHWEH (Jerusalem), to the house of the ELOHIM of Jacob (JERUSALEM and Capital City of ELOHIM); and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the LAW, and the Word of YAHWEH from **Jerusalem**, And He shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares (war machine will be stopped), and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more (Isaiah 2:2-4).

After 1,000 years of ruling nations, He will cause the wicked dead to resurrect from their graves and they will be judged according to their works. Satan and his deceived angels or demons will be destroyed. Finally, the present Heaven and Earth will be destroyed with fire. The Earth destruction will be followed with a new Heaven and a new Earth replacing the old. “And I saw a new Heaven and a new Earth: for the first Heaven and the first Earth were passed away; and there was no more sea” (Revelation 21:1).

Saints Must Overcome Great Tribulation: YAHSHUA told the saints to prepare to overcome the great tribulation. The saints will endure the great tribulation (though some will be killed because Satan will target to kill some who keep the Commandments of YAHWEH, but the faithful remnants will be protected by MESSIAH as He kept Israel safe during the 10 plagues in Egypt (*read* Revelation Matthew 24:20; Revelation 12:6,14-16; 3:10; 14:12; Isaiah 26:20; 33:16; 48:21; Psalm 78:52). Those who strictly follow MESSIAH and keep His Commandments will escape the great trouble. YAHSHUA forewarned: “watch...and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man” (Luke 21:36). YAHSHUA adds: “pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the Sabbath day. For then shall be great tribulation...” (Matthew 24:20-21). As the signs of the great tribulation gain momentum, His Assembly is requested to watch and pray so that YAHWEH will guide them to escape the ‘trouble’ that will come to pass. In the midst of this ‘trouble’ that will almost destroy the entire human race, YAHSHUA will intervene – “except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect’s sake those days shall be shortened.” (verse 22). Indeed, MESSIAH will immediately intervene to save the earth from annihilation. It is after the great tribulation, MESSIAH will gather His elect. YAHSHUA authoritatively tells us: “immediately after the tribulation of those days...And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory” (Matthew 24:29-30) Then, YAHSHUA “shall send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together His elect (the dead first, followed by those who are alive) from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other” (verse 31). Then the second exodus of people of Yahweh will begin Isaiah 11:10-16; Ezekiel 20:33-40; Zachariah 14:1-6).

In the foregoing, we were told the work the true Church will be doing on earth when they will be gathered to MESSIAH in Jerusalem where all nations will come to celebrate the Feast of Tabernacles and to worship the King of kings, Yahshua. We are also told that the saints will live and reign with MESSIAH on this earth for 1,000 years, ruling the nations (heathens) with the rod of iron. We are told that the saints that made success of their talents will be given cities to rule – some to rule 10 cities, and some to rule 5 cities, etc. Saints will teach peoples and nations to walk in the Way and the Law of YAHWEH. Today’s false teachers who tell us that the saints will reign in heaven for certain number of years before returning to earth can never produce one single job description of the saints in heaven. Their assertion to jet into heaven and live for many years contradicts Scriptural evidences that proves otherwise. It is not Biblical that the saints will be re-examining the record books of judgements as some Sabbath-keeping group claim. NO! It is not true. Such fallacy amounts telling us that the Father and the Son, and the host of angelic being are not competent to thoroughly scrutinise every one’s record. In fact,

our FATHER keeps our Record, and He's billion-times more competent in record-keeping than any human being.

Keys of the Kingdom: We are told to earnestly seek the Kingdom of YAHWEH and His righteousness, then all other things [blessings] will be added to us; plus the promise by Messiah to give us the Keys of the Kingdom. These Keys are only available to those who truly seek the Kingdom and Father's righteousness because the Key is all about revealing the TRUTH and the WORDS to open doors that lead into the Kingdom. Without these keys, the door into the Kingdom will not open! YAHSHUA did not only promise to give us the Keys of the Kingdom of YAHWEH (Revelation 3:8; Matthew 16:19), He actually delivered them to His true Church that keep ELOHIM's Commandments and His faith. The keys are hid in hearing and obeying His WORD, and in His SPIRIT to open the Doors of His GRACE, TRUTH, and WORDS. Every believer must find these keys and utilise them to the fullest. His Spirit is YAHSHUA Himself that indwells in true believers. The Grace abounds in Yahshua through His outpouring Spirit. The Truth is Yahshua's Word unveiled to the believer; and His Word is His Truth, the very YAHSHUA HIMSELF, which when you finds it, it will set you free from all bondages. These KEYS are hid in YAHSHUA'S SPIRIT, and He releases them to us on the basis of faith and obedience. His WORD leads us into His Kingdom. He demands that we know these truths and apply them, so that they shall set us free. With these keys, a believer is able to obey YAHWEH's COMMANDMENTS, and have faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH. These are weapons for overcoming sin, flesh, worldliness and Satan. The keys of the kingdom are given to obedient Church to make way for them to enter His KINGDOM (Revelation 3:8-10). Holy Spirit is the Master Key. Holy Spirit gives the GRACE (fruit) for a believer to keep the commandments and have faith in Yahshua.

YAHWEH AND SON ARE ONE: The Father and WORD (YAHSHUA MESSIAH) have Spirit and Life in them. The Spirit dwells in the Father and in the Son, YAHSHUA. YAHSHUA'S Life is the light of men. The Spirit is not separate entity, or the third Person. The Bible did not teach the third Person in ELOHIM FAMILY. The ELOHIM FAMILY comprise of the **Father** and **the Word** (made flesh), known as YAHSHUA, who lives with the Father, as Family. Yahweh through YAHSHUA MESSIAH, is calling other members of the Family, known as the "children of Elohim" or "joint heirs with Messiah", or "Adopted Sons" to join the family of Yahweh. Those who now adhere to His call are the "saints" as they undergo transformation unto perfection. They are sons or children of ELOHIM. Bible reckons them as the 'little flock' YAHSHUA will gather to Himself when He returns (Luke 12:32). Moses tells us that ELOHIM is ONE. YAHSHUA also explains that ELOHIM is ONE. They are one in character, though the Father is greater than the Son. In the prayer of Yahshua in John 17, emphasis is on the larger FAMILY both the FATHER and the SON are working out.

In Elohim's Family, there is orderly relationship – Father, Son, and spirit-begotten children (saints) being added. Nowhere did the Bible attribute Elohim-head Family as *trinity*. As mentioned earlier in this book, theory of trinity was introduced into the fallen Churches to cause massive error. Trinity theorists say that ELOHIM is three – Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. All that the Bible reveals to us is the FATHER, and the WORD (i.e. YAHSHUA MESSIAH – that SPIRIT (2 Corinthians 3:17). Both has SPIRIT [POWER] indwell in them, which is the essence of their existence. Both have inseparable characteristics, however, the Father is greater than the Son,

and the Son is greater than the adopted children (saints). There is nothing like Trinity. Why did Scripture keep addressing the issue of oneness? It is because Father and Son think alike, and possess same characteristics of love, joy, peace, harmony and other fruit. Therefore the mystery behind ELOHIM leaves the Family as ONE, as clearly stated by MESSIAH: "I and My Father are ONE" (John 10:30). The Scripture adds: "Hear, O Israel: YAHWEH our ELOHIM, YAHWEH is ONE" (Deuteronomy 6:4). Today, YAHSHUA is with His Assembly in Spirit, even to the close of the age (Matthew 28:20); thus, preparing His Assembly, the "little flock" [saints] as part of Yahweh-Family. Soon, the sons of Yahweh (true Assembly) being prepared by Yahshua through His Spirit will join the Family of ELOHIM when MESSIAH returns. This is *mystery* that is beyond human knowledge, except to those that it is revealed. Do not miss this point about the Father and the Word, and the sons of ELOHIM that is getting ready to be gathered into the bosom of YAHSHUA MESSIAH. We His called Assembly are working hard to be part of His wonderful and lovely family.

ELOHIM is a Family: Following the above, ELOHIM is a family composed so far of the Father and the Word. Now ELOHIM is enlarging His mighty family. This does not in any way limit ELOHIM's power and authority because Elohim is working out the extension of His family through the begotten sons of ELOHIM (saints, little flock, or first fruits). "For as many as are led by the Spirit of ELOHIM, they are the sons of ELOHIM...The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of ELOHIM." (Romans 8:14,16). Much more, if we obey His Word, and follow Him to the end, we are His children, "then heirs, heirs of ELOHIM, and joint-heirs with MESSIAH" (verse 17). At the return of MESSIAH on earth in supreme power and glory to set up the KINGDOM OF ELOHIM, He will restore His KINGDOM stolen by Satan, and the "KINGDOM shall not be left to other people" (Daniel 2:44), as was the case when the **original earth** was left in the hands of Lucifer and the angels who caused its destruction. At this time, all the heirs of ELOHIM now being filled and led by ELOHIM's Spirit shall become spirit begotten ["born again"] sons of ELOHIM in His Family. Then YAHSHUA and the heirs of ELOHIM shall rule all nations, as ELOHIM's restored Government on EARTH shall rest upon the shoulder of YAHSHUA MESSIAH, and He shall be called WONDERFUL, COUNSELLOR, THE MIGHTY ELOHIM, THE EVERLASTING FATHER, THE PRINCE OF PEACE." (Isaiah 9:6). What a huge family we will have on earth!

Trinity doctrine *limits* ELOHIM and ELOHIM-Family to a supposed three Persons. Trinity teaching ABOLISHES the very gospel of YAHSHUA MESSIAH, which is one of the reasons He was born on earth that the GOVERNMENT shall rest upon His shoulder. His gospel is the good news of the soon-coming KINGDOM OF ELOHIM – the only hope of this world and its mixed-up mankind! Trinity doctrine, by contrast, is the doctrine of the great false religion called: "Mystery, Babylon the great, the Mother of harlots and Abominations of the earth" (Revelation 17:5). With this doctrine and others like it, Satan has DECEIVED all traditional and modern Churchianity that reject YAHSHUA as THE WAY, THE TRUTH, AND LIFE: For YAHSHUA said: "I AM THE WAY, THE TRUTH, AND THE LIFE: NO MAN COMETH UNTO THE FATHER, BUT BY ME" (John 14:6). The affirmation of YAHSHUA alone tells us that hitherto in the ELOHIM-Family, the FATHER and YAHSHUA had coexisted, and in this latter days, He will be extending the ELOHIM-Family with the "heirs of ELOHIM" who shall soon be BORN into the Family of YAHWEH.

Trinity Does Not Exist: Many have been deceived to believe that Holy Spirit is separate entity, the third Person. No! The Bible did not teach trinity. Trinity is ancient heathen doctrine of “Father, Mother (‘Mary’), Son” of Catholic teaching imported from ancient Babylon through Medes and Persia, Greece, Egypt, and transmitted into Roman Catholic Church. This error must be avoided! The Roman Catholic Church designates ‘Mary’ as intercessor/intermediary between man and MESSIAH [they call Him ‘Jesus’]. This Roman Catholic erroneous teaching later introduced Holy Spirit as the third Person of the ELOHIM-head. Again, this is deliberate act to deceive the ignorant. The Roman Church leaders forced people to accept *trinity*. History reminds us of their imposition:

“We now order that all Churches are to be handed over to the bishops who profess Father, Son and Holy Spirit of a single majesty, of the same glory, of one splendor, who establish no difference by sacrilegious separation, but (who affirm) the order of the Trinity by recognising the Persons and uniting the ELOHIM-head” (Richard Rubenstein: “When YAHSHUA Became ELOHIM, 1999, p. 333).

The Edict from Theodosius demanded adherence to the teaching of Trinity:

“Let us believe the one deity of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, in equal majesty and in a holy Trinity. We authorise the followers of this law to assume the title of Catholic Christians; but as for the others, since in our judgement, they are foolish madmen, we decree that they shall be branded with the ignominious name of heretics, and shall not presume to give their conventicles (assemblies) the name of Churches. They will suffer in the first place the chastisement of the divine condemnation, and the second the punishment which our authority, in accordance with the will of Heaven, shall decide to inflict” (rep. in Documents of the Christian Church, Henry Bettenson, Editor, 1967, p. 22).

The above quotations reveal that the *trinity* doctrine of ancient Babylon did not originate from the Bible but an act of Catholic leaders who forced people to accept it, and those who rejected it were branded “foolish madmen” and “heretics” that should be humiliated, condemned and killed. Teaching that Holy Spirit is one of the ELOHIM-head without Scriptural backing, defeats the truth, which YAHSHUA revealed that “ELOHIM is a SPIRIT” (John 4:24, *emphasis supplied throughout*). Bible never presented the Holy Spirit as [standalone Personality] or the third Person of the ELOHIM-head Family. Rather, the Scriptures emphasis that **ELOHIM-head** consist – the **Father** and His **Word**, which constitutes ELOHIM-Family. The Holy Spirit is the Power of the ELOHIM-head. Trinity teachers smuggled their idea into Scriptures particularly in modern Bible translations to deceive those who cannot believe the Bible truth. The insertion in 1 John 4:7-8 about the Father, Word, and Holy Ghost (*proper name*: Holy Spirit) suggest they are One. The authors maintain that these three, bear witness for YAHSHUA. The assertion of the *trinitarians* is contradicted by the very Word of YAHSHUA that identified Father and Son coexisting as ONE ELOHIM-head, and not *three* that bear witness for Him. In John 8:17-18, while referencing the Jewish tradition of having at least two Persons for a witness, YAHSHUA acknowledged that “testimony of two men is true.” He then named those that bear witness for Him: (1) Himself, and (2) the Father that sent Him. Thus, YAHSHUA identified only two witnesses. Why did Yahshua not mention the Holy Spirit? Or, was the Holy Spirit omitted? No!

If Holy Spirit is a Person of Elohim-head, Yahshua would have mentioned him. Holy Spirit is the indwelling POWER, the very ESSENCE, of ELOHIM. Consider John 5:23 which says if you honour the Son, you must honour the Father also. Holy Spirit was not mentioned because he is the POWER of both the Father and Son, and not a separate Personality.

Similarly, YAHSHUA told the Jewish leaders in John 5:32-37; and also in John 10:25 that the Father bear witness for Him. Again, why did He omit the Holy Spirit? Did Yahshua forget? No, the Holy Spirit resides in the Father and in YAHSHUA, and not a separate Personage. In John 4, YAHSHUA said to the Samaritan woman: "If thou knewest the gift of ELOHIM, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of Him, and He would have given thee *Living Water* (verse 10). The Living Water is the Holy Spirit that YAHSHUA MESSIAH was willing to give the woman. YAHSHUA further stated: "But whosoever drinketh of the Water (Holy Spirit) that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the Water (Holy Spirit) that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life" (verse 14). YAHSHUA is a giver of Holy Spirit to those who obey Him (Galatians 5:22-23). The Holy Spirit indwells in Him; The Spirit is not independent of YAHSHUA, but in Him. Whoever receives, believes, and surrenders to YAHSHUA will be given His Holy Spirit that will dwell in him or her into everlasting life. The Bible never presented the Holy Spirit (not Holy Ghost) as separate entity or separate Personality. The reason is that the Holy Spirit is the SPIRIT, the Power, and the Essence of Elohim – that work in the Father and the Son, YAHSHUA MESSIAH. Note that the Spirit of ELOHIM is Holy, not a "Ghost", therefore, should not be referred to as "Holy Ghost" but Holy Spirit. Neither the Father nor the Son is a "Ghost". ELOHIM is a SPIRIT, Holy and remains Holy! The *trinity* teaching is biblically incorrect; it is meant to deceive, and must be rejected, because the consequences of believing and living by *trinity* doctrine is surely adultery – breaking of the holy and just Commandments of Yahweh.

No third Person is mentioned – no "Ghost". Is ELOHIM, then, limited to only two Persons? No! Elohim is ONE and not limited. Elohim is not two, nor three, as many claim! Follow explanations above. The false *trinity* teaching does limit ELOHIM to three Persons. But ELOHIM is not limited. As ELOHIM repeatedly reveals, His purpose is to reproduce Himself into what will sooner become uncountable Children of ELOHIM, and through the working of His Spirit in these Children of His (first fruits or saints), they will be transformed to sons of ELOHIM and they and the Father and YAHSHUA will form family of ELOHIM. Think of it, in average human family, do we suggest that the 'man' and 'wife' plus 'son' are separate? No! They may be different in their individual calling (e.g. father is head, followed by mother – helpmate, then the children) but they are seen as one people with a unifying characteristics that they are known. To this end, ELOHIM-Family (Father and Son) will soon be extended to include believers. Do not get it wrong! Yahshua is the WORD of YAHWEH who became 'flesh' – SON – and dwelt amongst us. The Spirit is the POWER of YAHWEH and also the WORD [YAHSHUA]. As earthly children bear the names of their earthly fathers, ELOHIM is extending His divine family on earth. That way, the Spirit of ELOHIM will indwell in all the saints that will live with Him. It is the false *trinity* teaching that limits ELOHIM, denies ELOHIM's purpose, and has overwhelmingly deceived many disciples of MESSIAH. And by their teaching, they created other [Gods], which the Bible condemns and called abomination. Both ELOHIM and the Word themselves are SPIRIT, and project their Spirit.

Mystery of the WORD: When Bible says “ELOHIM is Spirit” (John 4:24), it also says that “MASTER YAHSHUA is that Spirit” (2 Corinthians 3:17). Notice what YAHSHUA said: “Surely, I am with you always, to the very end of the age” (Matthew 28:20). This means that He is with His Church in the Spirit now, although no longer in the physical flesh. As He was with His disciples in the flesh when He was in the earth, in the same manner, He is with His Church today in the Spirit. YAHSHUA is still working with His true Church in the Spirit. So we must internalise the Word, i.e. eat the Word, if we must be one with Him.

The reason we must eat and drink from the WORD is because the Word is YAHSHUA MESSIAH bearing “life” and “spirit” inside the believer. It is the Word (YAHSHUA) received and obeyed that produce eternal life in the believer. YAHSHUA-the-WORD, says: “...Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink His blood, ye have no life in you. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day” (John 6:53-54). True, we must eat the ‘Passover meal’ – “Unleavened Bread” and “Wine” that symbolically represent Him. We must also eat (read, hear and keep) the Word daily: “Whosoever keeps my Word, he will never see death” (John 8:51; also see Revelation 1:3). YAHSHUA is that Word, and the Spirit and Life-giver (John 7:37-39) to those who obey His Word. His Word is HIM, and He is His Word. We must fill our lives with His Word. He exalts His Word above His name. This is the reason we must “live by every Word that proceeds out of the mouth of ELOHIM” (Matthew 4:4).

Do you reject YAHWEH’s doctrine in the Old Testament (e.g. Sabbath day worship, Ten Commandments, Yahweh’s Holy Days, etc.) and claim that they belong to the Jews or Israelites? If you fall victim of such deception, it is time to repent and embrace the whole WORD – YAHSHUA, the TRUTH, and the GRACE, that came from the WORD that inhabits amongst humanity both at Old Testament times and the New Testament era. The WORD never change, and can never be broken. Keep His Word, obey His laws and commandments, and have faith in Him to be saved when He returns.

CREATOR & GIVER OF TEN COMMANDMENTS

Another aspect of the revealed True YAHSHUA MESSIAH is on the gift of the Ten Commandments. Who gave the Ten Commandments, Moses or YAHSHUA? The Scripture tells us that the Father gave the Son the authority to create all things. YAHSHUA as the Creator has been articulated above. The Bible says, YAHSHUA created all things (Genesis 1:1-3; Proverbs 8:23; John 1:1-3, 14, 17). We are also told in the Scriptures that No man has heard the voice of the Father, nor seen Him, except the Son, who the Father gave the power to judge all things. YAHSHUA said: “No man hath seen ELOHIM at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, He hath declared Him”. “...Ye have neither heard His voice at any time, nor seen His shape”. YAHSHUA further declared: “No man hath seen ELOHIM (Father) at any time...” (John 1:18; 5:37; 1 John 4:12). “All things are delivered unto Me of My Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and He to whomsoever the Son will reveal Him” (Matthew 11:27). YAHSHUA who cannot lie tells us that only Him has seen the Father, and no other. This means that the ELOHIM Israel saw was YAHSHUA, and not the Father (Exodus 24:9-10). If no man has seen the Father, the ELOHIM

who Israel saw, and who gave them the Ten Commandments, was YAHSHUA; and He was the Creator of heavens and earth. Therefore, YAHSHUA is ELOHIM, the very WORD of the FATHER.

ELOHIM of Israel Commands His Law to be kept: The Bible recorded the meeting Israelites had with ELOHIM. In certain occasion, YAHSHUA who the Bible proved that He is ELOHIM of Israel appeared to Moses, to the Israelites, and to the Seventy Elders. He followed them in a pillar of cloud and a pillar of fire. We are also informed that the Rock that followed Israel in the wilderness was MESSIAH. Further, the Rock upon which they drank was MESSIAH. YAHSHUA is the Rock upon which everyone must build his faith. To withstand storm of life, we must have YAHSHUA as our Rock (Matthew 7:24-27). On YAHSHUA the Rock, His Assembly was built (Matthew 16:18-19). Before the Ten Commandments was read out to Israel, the voice of ELOHIM, i.e. YAHSHUA (because no man has ever heard the voice of the Father nor seen Him), rend the earth, caused earthquake and fear, thus showing His creative power and authority over the earth. The people trembled at His voice. The Seventy elders of Israel gathered before Him and “they saw the ELOHIM of Israel” (Exodus 24:9-10). “Also, they saw ELOHIM, and did eat and drink” (verse 11). Who did Israel see? Israel saw YAHSHUA, who the Bible calls, “the ELOHIM of Israel” and they ate and drank in His presence, and “He laid not His hand” upon them. Whereas the Ten Commandments came to Israel through Moses, it actually was given to Moses by YAHSHUA, who wrote the Ten Commandments Law with His hands and handed the two tablet stones to Moses for onward transmission to Israel in the wilderness. The two tablets contain ten Laws – called the Ten Commandments. The first four depicts the Law for ‘Love of YAHWEH’; and the last six depicts the Law for ‘love of neighbours’. The Ten Commandments is known as moral or spiritual law of YAHWEH, or the law of Spirit of life (Romans 8:2). In the New Testament, YAHSHUA called both laws – “a New Commandment”, popularly known as “LOVE” (John 13:34). The Ten Commandments Law is not nailed to the cross, nor cancelled as erroneously taught by mainstream Christianity. The Ten Commandments Law is holy, and just, and good (Romans 7:12). It is the royal Law of YAHSHUA MESSIAH and He will rule the earth with this law of liberty when He returns (James 2:7-12; Isaiah 2:2-4). YAHSHUA, the ELOHIM of Israel, commands that His Commandments, Laws and Words, must be kept if you love Him.

Patriarchs Kept His Commandments: The Law had existed before Israel went to Egypt, and before it was handed over to them in Mount Sinai. For instance, the Scripture records that YAHWEH’s Laws and Commandments had been kept and obeyed by the patriarchs ever before Israel left for Egypt. Abraham, the “father of the faithful” (Romans 4:11) obeyed ELOHIM’s commandments. Genesis 26:5 records: “Abraham obeyed My voice and kept My charge, My commandments, My statutes, and My laws”. David kept ELOHIM’s law (1 Kings 14:8). Isaac and Jacob (Israel) also kept ELOHIM’s law. This same law was passed on to the twelve sons of Jacob, though they later rebelled against it and forsook their ELOHIM (read Ezekiel 20). They were scattered all over the world following their rebellion against the law. Prior to the given of ELOHIM’s holy and spiritual law, the Bible shows that Israel had been put to notice and made aware of ELOHIM’s holy law, and which DAY ELOHIM’s Sabbath falls (read Exodus 16). In Exodus 18, Moses was already judging the people according to ELOHIM’s laws and statutes (verse 16). What happened to Israel was that they forgot their law and embraced Egyptian idol way of life. They needed to be taught and reminded by ELOHIM (see Exodus 20:8). At Mount Sinai, the Ten Commandments Covenant was all put together and renewed as ‘covenant’ –

agreement between ELOHIM and Israel – not to give them a new law, but to enter into covenant or agreement with them so that they would be His special people and He would be their ELOHIM whose statutes and laws and judgements they must obey. The Ten Commandments was therefore always to be ELOHIM’s basic spiritual law, holy and just that must be obeyed by all generations forever. It was made to be an agreement between ELOHIM and Israel and by extension, the Assembly, which YAHSHUA established. The Scripture says that YAHSHUA obeyed the Father’s commandments and abided in His LOVE. The Ten Commandments depicts the Father’s Love, which all believers must emulate as ELOHIM’s character. Who is the ELOHIM that gave Israel the Ten Commandments? The following section further deals with the ELOHIM of Israel and the Ten Commandments.

ELOHIM OF ISRAEL INHABITED THE EARTH

Biblical evidences show that YAHSHUA has been with mankind from the beginning, and inhabited the earth (Proverbs 8:22-31, Genesis 14:18-20; 19:2-33; also see John 1:18; 5:37; Genesis 18:1-33; Exodus 20:1-17). Given the fact that the Father gave YAHSHUA authority and power to create and to judge all things, means that the voices, words and commandments Israelites heard came from YAHSHUA. In Exodus 24, it was recorded that “they (Israel’s elders) saw the ELOHIM of Israel...” (verses 9-11). He is the same ELOHIM in the OT and NT as the Prince of Peace and High Priest (Isaiah 6:9; Hebrews 7:2-4). According to Proverbs, He has been in the earth (Proverbs 8:22-31); He blessed Abraham when the latter returned from war (Genesis 14:18-20). In fact to prove that He has been through ages, YAHSHUA told the great-great grand-children of Abraham: “Abraham rejoiced to see My day: and he saw it, and was glad” (John 8:56). He made it clear that He was living on earth before Abraham: “YAHSHUA said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you. Before Abraham was, I AM” (verse 58). Abraham was happy to see His day (He was there before the beginning of creation (Proverbs 8:22-23; Genesis 1:1; John 1:1-3,14). Apostle Jude, brother of YAHSHUA, affirms that YAHSHUA rescued Israel in the wilderness: “...YAHSHUA first rescued the nation of Israel from Egypt, but latter He destroyed those who did not remain faithful” (Jude 1:5, NLT). YAHSHUA brought them out of Egypt through the waters of the Red Sea that rose on either side of them as a mighty wall (Exodus 14). He was the Rock that followed Israel: “For they drank from the spiritual Rock that followed them, and the Rock was MESSIAH” (1 Corinthians 10:4). He fought wars and won victories for Israel (Joshua 5:13-15). Thus, the Bible authoritatively asserts that YAHSHUA is the ELOHIM of Israel that followed them and fed them. With pillar of fire and pillar of cloud He guarded them day and night in the wilderness. Old and New Testaments Scriptures prove that YAHSHUA is the Creator, Maker and Saviour of mankind – He created everything – heavens and earth inclusive. YAHSHUA spoke to Israel prior to the given of the Ten Commandments, and gave it to them. Remember that Moses and the Israelites preserved the knowledge that their ELOHIM [YAHSHUA] is the Creator of heavens and earth. He is the great Ruler of the earth who brought about the Flood in the days of Noah. In this last days, He will return to judge the whole world for destroying the earth He created. Thus far, the forgoing demonstrates that YAHSHUA inhabited the earth from the beginning of creation and appointed Abraham, father of all faithful, to bear the seed of holy people, and nations that will inhabit the earth in righteousness.

YAHSHUA Taught All: Despite the above revelations that YAHSHUA is the ELOHIM of Israel (today – ELOHIM of all true believers), many of the Jewish leaders – Scribes, Pharisees, Sadducees, and many of His disciples did not recognise Him, nor believe in Him when He came into the world to save humanity; though He called all, but many rejected Him and His doctrine (John 6:36,60,64; 7:16-17,43; 8:24-25,42-47). They did not acknowledge Him in spite of extraordinary way He taught them, even in their astonishment: “And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never learned?” (John 7:15). Despite the prophet’s declaration that, “all your children will be taught by ELOHIM” [YAHSHUA], they were blinded about Him when He began to teach them (Isaiah 54:13; Matthew 13:13-15). YAHSHUA affirms Isaiah’s message: “It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of ELOHIM. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me” (John 6:45). Here we learn that coming to YAHSHUA requires the Father to call the person (verse 44). The called-person obeys the Word, and the Spirit of YAHSHUA quickens him or her into obedience to follow Yahshua Who works out His righteousness in the believer. The true teaching or doctrine of the Father came from YAHSHUA who passed it on to His Assembly. Would you not submit to learn the doctrine that YAHSHUA taught? (John 7:14-16). Without understanding His doctrine, it will be difficult, if not impossible, to enter into YAHWEH’s kingdom.

YAHSHUA Identifies Characteristics of His True Assembly: Apart from YAHSHUA’s teaching, miracles and wonders He performed before them, they were unable to learn and see Him as their ELOHIM, rather they became indifferent about Him. In spite of prophecies that announced YAHSHUA’s birth, they did not know Him as their ELOHIM and Saviour. Despite all historical antecedents that YAHSHUA is the very promised “SEED” of Abraham through whom the whole earth will be blessed; and in spite of His subsequent attempts to convince His people that “I AM HE” (ELOHIM of Israel), they failed to recognise and believe Him as their Messiah. Does this sound absurd? Do you know that what happened to the Jews has happened to the mainstream Christianity today? To prove this, YAHSHUA called John to record and warn His Assembly in Revelation chapters 2 and 3 about the sins of breaking His commandments, and the need for them to repent. Out of the seven Assemblies which represented the characteristics of His Churches through all ages, only the Philadelphia Assembly was found without blemish (Revelation 3:7-13). Though Smyrna Assembly appeared absolved of any blames, they were given strong encouragement to fight the good fight and overcome Satan (Revelation 2: 8-11). Subsequent happenings in the rest of the Book of Revelation showed that the other five Assemblies – Ephesus, Pergamos, Thyatira, Sardis, and Laodiceans did not overcome. These Assemblies, particularly, the latter, which typifies lukewarm Church of today, could not survive the onslaught of “the gate of hell” that befell them (Revelation chapters 6 to 8). These Churches did not REPENT of their sins as YAHSHUA instructed them (Revelation 2:5,16,21; 3:3,19). Rather they forsook His commandments and followed the false Church (Papacy) that was busy conquering the true Church. Take a look at Asia Minor, the present day Turkey, where these Churches were located, none of them survived the “conquering” white horse religious power rode by Papacy, when they were attacked (Revelation 6:2-8; 2: 16,21). Do you know that Islamic religion was co-founded by Papacy as agency to destroy the true Assembly? Find out! Back to the seven Churches. These Churches did not overcome because they refused to REPENT of their SINS as YAHSHUA directed and warned them. The unrepented Churches

were overcome by the Papacy and were finally overrun by Islamic Jihadists, an ally of Papacy. Today, only about 0.4% are Christians in Turkey, leaving a massive total number of 99.6% to Moslem and other religions. What a shame? Similarly, north African Churches were conquered by the Islamic Jihadists. Today, they have mapped out to take over African continent, Nigeria being the main target. The Jihadists have already gained entry into America and Europe. Why are nations that were predominantly Christians falling to 'unrighteous powers'. The answer is because the people of YAHWEH have left their ELOHIM. They have stopped hearing His voice, His Word, His Commandments, His Laws, and the consequences are destruction and death. PERIOD!

The "little flock" of YAHSHUA may be attacked but they can never be conquered because they will not surrender their faith and obedience of Yahweh's Commandments. They increase from strength to strength as they are attacked, though their strength is little.

The Bible has proved that **YAHSHUA** is the Creator, and Maker of all things. He is not only the ELOHIM of Creation, but also, the ELOHIM of Israel, the Saviour of mankind. The One who gave up Himself, and allowed His BLOOD to bleed that we may be saved from our sins. He spoke in the beginning from Genesis, and in this last days, through the Books of the Gospels and Revelation, He warns mankind to return to true worship of the Father. He earlier forewarns everybody through the prophets and apostles that He will soon return to judge this world of iniquity. Yet many are ignorant of the signs and revelations He gave as the true Son of ELOHIM. People simply do not want to hear and believe what He taught. YAHSHUA is the ELOHIM of Old and New Covenants. Resisting any single WORD He taught and commanded, whether in the Old or New Testament, will attract punishment by death without mercy – because such a person disobeying His Commandments has – "...trodden underfoot the Son of ELOHIM, and has counted the BLOOD of the Covenant, wherewith He was sanctified, an unholy thing..." (Hebrews 10:29).

YAHSHUA will Gather His Elect: Fortunately, the Philadelphia elect Assembly, representing today's "little flock", survived the onslaught and storm in ancient Turkey. Yahshua will keep them save in this last days. Philadelphia Assembly sets the characteristics and standard of YAHSHUA's true Assembly on earth today. They keep the faith and Commandments of YAHSHUA MESSIAH; they believe and follow YAHSHUA; they continued in the truth and love YAHSHUA taught (2 John 1:4-6); their faith and obedience to His Commandments never fade. This 'little flock' of YAHSHUA are found in the four corners of the earth, "And He shall send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other" (Matthew 24:31). Notice that there is nothing like rapture as taught by religious deceivers of our time! If believers will be 'removed' before the great tribulation takes place, YAHSHUA would not have asked His Assembly to "pray...that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the Sabbath day" (verse 20); YAHSHUA would not have said: "immediately after the tribulation of those days..." meaning that the great tribulation will pass before other events, then the "gathering together of His elect (verses 29, 31). If 'rapture' is true, YAHSHUA would not have asked His Assembly to "watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass...", thus referring to the great tribulation that shall come to pass. The truth is that YAHSHUA will gather

His Assembly to Himself, but that will be after the 'trouble'. Let's reiterate here that before YAHSHUA gathers His elect to Himself, the great tribulation will come and pass (verse 29), and while the trouble will be happening everywhere on earth, YAHSHUA will "keep" them save from "the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth" (Revelation 3:10). Indeed, the elect, the true 'little flock' will not be 'taking away' before the trouble starts, but will be kept save by YAHSHUA as He hid Israel in Egypt during the 'great tribulation' (i.e. ten plagues). Yahshua's people – Israel – will be in the *wilderness* at the time the wrath of Yahweh will be sweeping away the wicked. In the wilderness, He will purge and kill the unbelieving Israelites who refuse to repent of their sins. They will not enter into the land of Israel because they refuse to keep His Commandments, particularly those who insist to call Him *the Lord* [Baal] instead of Yahweh (Isaiah 11:10-16; Ezekiel 20:33-40; Jeremiah 2:11-13; 23:27; Hosea 2:16-17; Malachi 2:2-3). The elect in this last days possess the same characteristics of Philadelphia Assembly. In fact, YAHSHUA reveals how they walk in truth and love that qualifies them for His kingdom.

I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name. Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie: behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee. Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth (Revelation 3:8-10).

YAHSHUA explains why Philadelphia Assembly was called a faithful Assembly, the elect Congregation, though they have 'little strength' (few in number). Through YAHSHUA's explanation, we learn why the elect Assembly got His approval. YAHSHUA knew their "works". Yes, their works! What is your works? The Preacher gives the answer: "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear ELOHIM, and keep His commandments: for this is the whole duty of man" (Ecclesiastics 12:13). Indeed, the Philadelphia Assembly feared ELOHIM, they did the good 'works' – the whole duty of man – i.e. obedience to ELOHIM's Commandments. They kept faith with YAHSHUA. They kept His Commandments. This is exactly what Apostle Peter taught: "And this is love, that we walk according to His commandments; this is the commandment, just as you have heard from the beginning, so that you should walk in it" (2 John 6, ESV). No one who walks outside His Commandments will enter into ELOHIM's kingdom. We should keep His Commandments as the apostles did. They never walked in the way of Papacy, nor worshipped the beast, even on the face of trial. They never abandoned YAHSHUA's name for Papacy when they were bitterly and brutally attacked and persecuted. They never left YAHSHUA's doctrine when they were passing through torture, banishment and death. YAHSHUA compared them with the 'other Assemblies' whose members thought they were Jews but are not. Every Jew and Gentile-believer is supposed to walk in YAHSHUA's truth and love, and follow His perfect example. When one examines the true WORD of YAHSHUA in comparison to what 'other Assemblies' DO, one would notice that they pay lip service to ELOHIM. The Bible says, when they deviate from His doctrine, they worship Him in vain. Why? Because they call Him MASTER, MASTER, but refuse to DO what He says (Luke 6:46). Apostle John says, "Everyone who goes on ahead and does not abide in the teaching of MESSIAH, does not have ELOHIM. Whoever abides in the teaching has both the Father and the Son" (2 John 9, ESV). John warns: "If anyone comes to you and does not bring this teaching (walking according

to His Commandments, 2 John 6), do not receive him into your house or give him any greeting, for whoever greets him takes part in his wicked works” (verse 10, ESV). Every Jew, or Gentile believer ought to walk in His truth and Commandments; but unfortunately, many have withdrawn and rebelled against Him. However, through the ages, His “little flock” has kept faith with Him, walking in His truth and Commandments, thus triumphing all the way, wading through storms of life, and looking forward to entering into His glorious kingdom at His appearing.

How to Know YAHSHUA’S True Believers: How do we know that we know the true YAHSHUA and His Assembly today? Apostle John tells us: “hereby we do know that we know Him, if we keep His commandments. He that saith, I know Him, and keepeth not His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in Him. But whoso keepeth His Word, in him verily is the love of ELOHIM perfected; hereby know we that we are in Him.” (1 John 2:3-4).

Absolutely! **Keeping His commandments** is the key to know the Father and YAHSHUA (see John 14:21); keeping His Commandments is our first duty, and doing that, the Father and YAHSHUA will dwell in us to keep us save. The Holy Spirit writes His Commandments in the hearts of believers. Anyone that does not abide in His Commandments or Word is from Anti-Messiah, called the false Prophet. Apostle John warns: “If someone claims to be a prophet and does not acknowledge the truth about YAHSHUA, that person is not from ELOHIM. Such a person has the spirit of the Anti-Messiah, which you heard is coming into the world and indeed is already here” (1 John 4:3, NLT; *also read* Revelation Chapters 13 and 17). If you do not acknowledge the truth of keeping ELOHIM’s Sabbath and other Commandments, which YAHSHUA taught, you are in the camp of Ant-Messiah. Sorry! That is what the Word of ELOHIM said. Many have been deceived but do not know. The same rejection and rebellion of the “truth about YAHSHUA” has happened to those who call themselves believers but are not. Apostle Paul says: “...because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved, And for this cause ELOHIM shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie; That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness” (2 Thessalonians 2:10-12). Many ‘Christians’ think they belong to Yahshua’s Assembly that serve Him, yet they rebel against Him (reject His Name); they do not have faith in Him; they quietly reject the grace of ELOHIM given to them having rejected His Passover commandment; they prefer the ‘grace’ from the ‘other spirit’, which leads to damnation (*they accept Pagan Easter instead of Passover*). They reject Yahweh’s feasts; Sabbaths (weekly and annual); they reject the Ten Commandments (notably – first four commandments); they continued in Papacy worship and doctrine. Many have abandoned YAHSHUA for Papacy worship – as a result, they have been made the synagogue of Satan. YAHSHUA says He shall kill them and their children during the great tribulation and wrath of ELOHIM (Revelation 2:21-23). YAHSHUA watches over His Word to keep His people save so that “the gates of hell will not prevail” against them, even as they are ‘little’ (Matthew 16:18; Luke 12:32). He is coming back to gather them and to reign with them on earth (Matthew 24:31; Revelation 5:10; 20:6). Today, all true believers are the ‘little flock’ of YAHSHUA, and they are the Israel of ELOHIM – whether they are Jews or Gentile believers; they are the true sons and daughters of Abraham and ELOHIM; their heavenly Father will be pleased to give them the kingdom (this earth) when YAHSHUA returns: “Fear not little flock; for it is your Father’s good pleasure to give you the kingdom” (Luke 12:32).

It appears two churches exist! No, it's only one Assembly founded by Yahshua (Matthew 16:18). The one that appear as second church is an adversary of the true Assembly – called false church (Revelation 6:2; *cp.* 12:1-6; 17:4-5). The false church has been under rampage to exterminate the true Assembly since her inception. Which one do you belong to – true Assembly or false Church? Can you NOW begin to think of which church is the false church? Can you know begin to think of where you belong? Yahshua's Assembly in this latter days is known as *Israel of Elohim*. All that keep Yahweh's Commandments, and believe in YAHSHUA MESSIAH in spirit and truth, whether Jews, Israelites or Gentiles are called the – Israel of ELOHIM. Every believer must be converted and receive YAHSHUA MESSIAH as Master and SAVIOUR to qualify as **Israel of ELOHIM** after being baptised in the name of Yahshua, else, the individual will be doomed forever. As this Book is written, the true believers ('little flock') are not many. They are those that discover the truth YAHSHUA reveal to them as they strictly follow His WORD. Are you ready to follow Yahshua to be part of the first fruit? The only way to become first fruit is to follow His revealed TRUTH written in the Bible. Rejection of His WORD calls for change of heart and repentance. REPENT of your sins today! In other words, STOP breaking His Law. Obey His commandments!! Follow His example, which He set for His Assembly! Receive the gospel of His kingdom, which He came to announce to all humanity. Finally, believe His call in Revelation 14:7-9 as He announced that we should **worship** the Father on His Sabbath day, which He created. Follow Him daily till He appears to gather all His elect to Himself!

WHAT IS THE TEN COMMANDMENTS?

Ten Commandments is everlasting covenant ELOHIM made and entered with His people, which depicts the character His people must exhibit. The Ten Commandments is ELOHIM's LAW meant to guide the character and behaviour of His people. It bears the character of ELOHIM – LOVE, which is the best character mankind ought to possess to live holy life on earth. Moses declares: "He proclaimed His covenant – the Ten Commandments – which He commanded you to keep, and which He wrote on two stone tablets" (Deuteronomy 4:13). The choice of writing the Ten Commandments on the STONE means that the Law is permanent, and should endure forever. The Ten Commandments is known as: Love, Law of Liberty, Royal Law, Moral Law, and Spiritual Law. YAHSHUA summarised the Ten Commandments as "LOVE". ELOHIM's Commandments is designed to guide humanity into pure love, pure characters, pure morals, pure behaviours, and pure faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH, so that mankind can walk in His way, His truth, and His life. His Law gives freedom. This is the reason it is called the Law of liberty. Obedience to His Law through His Spirit's empowerment leads to "blessings and life"; on the other hand, disobedience to His Law leads into "curse and death" (Deuteronomy 30:19; 30:1, 16; Revelation 1:3).

Lost House of Israel: The scattered children of Israel did not continue to obey Yahweh's Law (Torah), as a result they were banished from their land. They lived in lawlessness; they lived without their ELOHIM; they followed and served gods of other nations; even after being banished, they continued to worship foreign gods, including Sun-gods, or Baal. They were dispersed from Israel into nations of the world as a result of worshipping idols. They passed on their idol worship to nations and acquired others in the Gentile lands they inhabited. Idol

worship is even worse today! Israel worship idols their fathers did not know. The scattered tribes of Israel (i.e. 'lost sheep of the house of Israel') received the Gospel, 'goodnews of the kingdom', but lost the Commandments of YAHWEH to worship the beast, that became their idol. Matthew wrote: "These twelve YAHSHUA sent forth, and commanded them, saying, go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand" (Matthew 10:5-7; Luke 10:7-9). How did the 'lost tribe' reject the gospel of the kingdom? Before the Israelites were dispersed, they were told that in the latter days, they will not only serve strange gods but new gods, whom their fathers feared not (Deuteronomy 32:16-17). The Bible reveals that in the last days, "the great dragon...cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceives the whole world" (Revelation 12:9), will give his power and his seat, and great authority, to the beast, who will cause all the world [to] wander after the beast" (Revelation 13:2-3). Based on the beast's deceit to lure majority of mankind to worship Satan; and based on the Biblical evidence that the reason Israel was driven out was because of failure to keep His Commandments and compounded by worship of idols, which was also prophesied that they will serve 'gods' in foreign land, even 'new gods', it become apparent to state that the dispersed Israelites are today worshipping idols in their settled foreign lands, rather than YAHWEH. If they had worshipped YAHWEH, they would not have been dispersed. Earlier, the prophets foretold that the 'tribes of Israel' would be scattered as a result of serving Baals.

After Rome conquered Jerusalem and her Temple in 70 A.D., the former led many to follow MYSTERY religion that drew the whole world to herself (Revelation 6:2-3; 12:2-4; 13:3-4). This MYSTERY religion called "BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH" (Revelation 17:5) is the "woman" (false church), the 'new' Sun-god church, which the dispersed house of Israel was prophesied to serve. Thus Papacy established herself and those that resisted her were banished, or killed at pain of death. No wonder she was seen "drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of YAHSHUA" (verse 6). Drawing from the above, the 'tribe of Israel' scattered abroad acquired new gods from the Gentile, nations they were driven into.

CHILDREN OF JACOB WORSHIP 'A NEW GOD'

In fulfilment of prophecies, the scattered children of Jacob have a new religion, '*Christianity*', which is the religion Roman Empire (Europe) created. Notice that Europe emerged from Roman After uniting themselves, they are now known as European Union. They are religiously united under the 'God' of Christianity. History shows that Constantine was instrumental to creating the 'God' of Europe, which they named '*Jesus Christ*' (see topic above: "*Roman Empire Created Jesus Christ*"). History recorded that 'Jesus' was thereafter introduced to nations that Christian Europe conquered or colonised, and most of these nations today practice Christianity as their new religion. Britain, France, Portugal, Italy, Spain etc., are the foremost nations of Europe that colonised continents of America, Asia, Africa and Australia. Britain in particular colonised over 50 nations that are today called Commonwealth of Nations. For instance, the first English Bible – King James – came from the Great Britain with the names of Father and Son replaced. In disobedient to the third Commandment the following names of Creator of heavens and Earth

were changed in the English Bibles: “The Lord” or “Jehovah” was used to replace **Yahweh (Salvation)**; “God” was used to replace **Elohim**; “Jesus” was used to replace **Yahshua (Saviour)**, and “Christ” was used to replace **Messiah (the Anointed One)**. The Europeans entered Africa in the name of trade together with Christian religion where ‘Jesus’ was introduced and taught as the head of Christianity. Unfortunately, many colonised nations did not know that this religion was invented by Europe under the watch of Constantine in the Council of Nicaea that deliberated on the names of many gods after which a combination of the names of ‘Zeus’ (Greek chief God) and ‘Krishna’ (Oriental chief God) were merged together to provide the world a new deity that will unite all religious factions. Today, despite splinter that occurred in Catholicism via reformation by Martin Luther, the entire world religions are being united under the auspices of *Papacy*. According to Wikipedia, Papacy is “the office held by the Pope [Latin: *Papa*, meaning ‘father’] as head of the Roman Catholic Church. It is a name used in several Churches to denote their high spiritual leaders (for example Coptic Pope). This title in English usage usually refers to the head of the Catholic Church.

Today the nations that received Christianity serve the new god – Jesus. According to the Bible, the children of Israel live in all the nations of the world, particularly in the colonised nations that serve the ‘new God’ of Europe – ‘Jesus’ – just as predicted by Yahshua and Moses (John 5:43; Deuteronomy 32:17). The new God is the head of European Christian Church identified in the Bible as the *Mother of Harlots* (Revelation 17:5). The ‘*Mother*’ represents Papacy (also called the ‘beast’), while the ‘*Harlots*’ represent the *daughter churches* that broke away and protested against the doctrine of the Mother Church. The Protestant *daughters* include: Anglicans, Lutherans, Methodists, Baptists, Pentecostals, Charismatics, Evangelicals, etc., who through reformation broke away from the *Mother Church*. Today, Papacy is almost succeeding in wooing these Churches back to herself, including other religions. The world is watching the return of these Churches, including Lutheran Church that is re-thinking going back to Papacy as they celebrate their 500th Anniversary of Reformation. The Church of Rome has boasted in the past that all the protestant Churches are the ‘*daughter Churches*’ and will someday return at the appropriate time. Already, there is *interfaith religion* designed to woo all Churches and other religions together to achieve Papacy’s ambitious One World Religion, through which One World Government will be established. These Churches and other religions are forming alliance and they have nothing to do with obedience to YAHWEH’S Laws: Sabbath Law, Ten Commandments law, Holy Feasts Law, particularly the Third Commandment Law that Yahweh warned not to substitute or change His Name (Jeremiah 2:5,11-13; 23:27; Hosea 2:16-17; Malachi 2:2); nor do these religions have anything to do with the true YAHSHUA MESSIAH and His Assembly (Acts 1:11; 2:7; Matthew 16:18).

One can begin to appreciate why YAHSHUA revealed that “the whole world wandered after the beast” (Revelation 13:3). The whole world have been deceived in serving Satan – because Satan’s deception is enmeshed in absolute MYSTERY. Satan’s secrecy can only be uncovered by the Spirit of YAHWEH. The beast (Papacy) who carries out Satan’s deception pretends to be propagating true Gospel of the kingdom of YAHWEH as if he is preaching the original doctrine YAHSHUA delivered to His Assembly (Revelation 6:2). No one can discover and recover from Satan’s mystery of iniquity, unless YAHWEH intervenes by opening the person’s eyes, ears and heart to receive the TRUTH (Matthew 13:13-15; John 8:31). YAHSHUA said: “Blessed are your

eyes, for they see, and your ears, for they hear” (verse 16). Satan veils the eyes, the ears and the hearts of those who do not obey the Commandments of YAHWEH. This veil will be broken at YAHSHUA’s return (Isaiah 7:25); but for now, one must renounce sin, receive YAHSHUA MESSIAH and be baptised in the Name of Yahshua, and receive His Spirit for the giving of His SPIRIT (GRACE bearing fruit of the Spirit). At the point of faithfully turning to Yahshua and keeping His commandments, the individual’s veil will be broken, thus enabling him or her to obey YAHWEH’s Commandments. After encounter with His Spirit, one’s eyes will begin to see; ears will begin to hear, and heart will begin to understand His Way of the Kingdom and righteousness.

Why did YAHSHUA Say to His Disciples: “blessed are your eyes, for they see...”?

It is because many have been deceived and veiled, and no one can remove their veil, except the Father call them and give them to YAHSHUA, who in turn open their eyes and ears, and teach them to know His TRUTH via His Spirit (John 6:44, 65; John 8:31-32). “When the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come” (John 16:13). Until one surrenders to **Yahshua** through baptism, and the Spirit given, the individual will never know the truth requisite for overcoming ignorance and falsehood. One’s veil is broken after the person submits to Yahshua and keeps His Word. The problem is that many do not know they are veiled. The devil keep reassuring them that they are saved. Lies! Unfortunately, having broken the third Commandment by calling or mentioning the name of *another* [‘God’, instead of Yahweh, *read* Exodus 20:7; 23:13], they became deceived. History proves that what is called ‘God’ is ‘Baal’ worship, lower in power and authority when compared to **Yahweh**, the Creator of heavens and earth. How can you inherit the kingdom of YAHWEH when you don’t know Him? *Do you know how to know Him?* Keeping His Commandments is the way to know Him (see 1 John 2:3). First, you need to discover that “the Lord” or [“God”] is ancient name, “Baal”, and we are warned never to serve nor mention the names of *other Gods* or *Baals* (Exodus 23:13; Jeremiah 23:27; Hosea 2:16-17; Deuteronomy 32:17; Ezekiel 20:38; Malachi 2:2). The consequences for ignoring Yahweh’s warning is death. How will you escape Satan’s plot to kill, steal and destroy in this last days, when you don’t know that Satan himself has already deceived mankind without exception (including you, except you’ve completely renounced Satan’s ways)? How will you overcome Satan having taken away the TRUTH of YAHWEH from you, and eventually veiled you from knowing that YAHSHUA is the Way, the Truth and the Way? How can you inherit the kingdom of YAHWEH when the enemy has completely veiled you with confusion, lies, and blindfolded your eyes, seared your ears and heart, and caused you to reject the Name of YAHWEH, and His commandments? Satan’s veil is a terrible weapon against all that want to enter YAHWEH’s kingdom. The veil of the devil will be destroyed by YAHSHUA at his return: “And He (YAHSHUA) will destroy on this mountain (Jerusalem). The surface of the covering cast over all people, and the veil that is spread over all nations” (Isaiah 25:7, NKJV). This is deadly, all people and nations are covered by the devils veil. The veil blinds those who refuse to follow MESSIAH in obedience to YAHWEH’s Commandments. Satan’s mystery of iniquity is the removal of YAHWEH’s law from unsuspecting mankind. YAHWEH’s law teaches His truth on obedience. Why do you not understand? Why not cry to YAHWEH today for deliverance? Or are you waiting for His appearing when He will destroy the veil, then you will

be free. I tell you, it may be too late tomorrow, because seeking deliverance begins immediately after one hears His WORD! Those who harden their hearts and reject the Word of TRUTH will be destroyed (Hebrews 4:1-11).

Punishment for rejecting YAHWEH's truths and Commandments will be met with *great tribulation* and *wrath* of YAHWEH. However, only the *remnants*, the "little flock" that keep the Commandments of YAHWEH, and learn His truth, and faith of YAHSHUA MESSIAH will be saved (Luke 12:32; John 8:31-32; Revelation 3:8-10; 14:12). YAHWEH's highly important Law, rejected by many, will be used to govern the Earth when MESSIAH returns – "for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of YAHWEH from Jerusalem, And He shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people" (Isaiah 2:2-4). Rejection of YAHWEH's Law has brought upon humanity untold hardship, evil, wickedness, corruption, misery, disease, destruction, wars, death, etc. As a result of disobedience, the earth is polluted with all manner of sins; and today the earth stinks. The sinful world is biblically captured as '*fallen Babylon*' because of its love for iniquity that stem from rejecting YAHWEH's Law. Based on man's *walk-away* from ELOHIM, evil perpetuated the Earth. When YAHSHUA returns, He will destroy the disobedient people, the unbelieving, the abominable, the unrepentant, and the wicked (Revelation 11:18). He will cause His Laws to be instituted and obeyed, so that "the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of YAHWEH, as the waters cover the sea" (Habakkuk 2:14, *also see* Revelation 14:7-10).

Chapters two and three explores Yahshua's Greatest Ten Commandments within the context of YAHWEH's living WORD, which every man is commanded to live with, and obey. Using this Book as a guide, find out in the pages of your Bible, the meaning of what YAHSHUA called the '*greatest commandments*', and why it is called the Law of Love, and the Law of Liberty. Furthermore, find out how the *greatest commandments* translate to 'a New Commandment' Covenant. Did YAHSHUA write a new commandment? You need to know. Now ask yourself: 'if YAHSHUA left us with the commandments of the Father, why is it not obeyed?'; 'why do I obey the commandments of men (e.g. governments, organisations, and religious leaders) and avoid the Creator's commandments'? Again ask yourself: 'am I safe living in disobedience to Yahweh's commandments'? Now read how disobedience to Yahweh's commandments make one's worship and service vain, and thus disqualifies the person from entering the Kingdom (Matthew 15:1-9; Mark 7:6-13; Revelation 14:9-11; Exodus 31:14-15).

YAHSHUA'S GREATEST COMMANDMENTS

The grace of YAHWEH is laid at the very foundation of our obedience to His COMMANDMENTS and FAITH to YAHSHUA. The Messiah taught that keeping the ten commandments and following Him are priority to entering the kingdom of YAHWEH (Exodus 20:1-17; Matthew 19:17-21; *also see* Matthew 5:17-19; John 14:15,21). Faith in YAHSHUA is one of the fruit of His many GRACE given to all who believe in Him (Galatians 5:22-23; Ephesians 4:7). The **grace**, which is the fruit of the gift of His Spirit empowers obedience to His Law. One becomes a doer of the LAW if the fruit of the Spirit abound in one's life. YAHSHUA and Apostles explain that the Ten Commandments in the New Testament is "LOVE". **LOVE of the Father** originates from **keeping the commandments** (i.e. "a new commandment" John 13:34-35; 2 John 1:5-6; 1 John 3:24; 5:3). Each and every one of the Ten Commandments work together, and the outcome is

LOVE. If you keep one without the other, you break all. His commandment says: “If you love Me, keep My Commandments” (John 14:15), i.e. all of them. The Scripture says, if you do not keep His commandments, and pretend to claim to know Him or love Him, you are a LIAR (1 John 2:3-4). The Ten Commandments, the Royal Law, the Law of Liberty, the Moral Law, or Spiritual Law, is mandatory to be kept. The Ten Commandments is different from the Law of Sacrifice, Ceremonial or Ritual Laws that are *done-away* at YAHSHUA’S death. The greatest commandments in the Bible were summarised by YAHSHUA from the Ten Commandments, thus:

(1) Love for YAHWEH (Deuteronomy 6:5; Matthew 22:37; Mark 12:28; John 14:15), and

(2) Love for Neighbour (Leviticus 19:18; Mark 12:31; Romans 13:8-10);

Yahshua says, “On these two commandments, hang all the law and the prophets” (Matthew 22:39). In the **Ten Commandments found in Exodus 20:1-17, the first five are for the ‘love of the Father’; and the last five are for the ‘love of neighbour’.** **Until one keeps all the Ten Commandments, no LOVE relationship can be established between the person and the Father and the Son.** This is the ‘new Commandment’. YAHSHUA declared, “A new commandment I give unto you...” “if you love me keep my commandments” (John 13:34; 14:15; 15:10; *also see* Matthew 22:36-40). Keep all! Unfortunately, many profess to follow YAHSHUA MESSIAH but inside their hearts they abhor His WORD. If you detest His Commandments, which MESSIAH do you serve? YAHSHUA asked: “Why do you call Me Master, Master, but do not do what I say?” (Luke 6:46). YAHSHUA warned that there will be “another Messiah”, who will come in “his own name”, but would deceive many to believe that he is the true MESSIAH. Yahshua further warned: “Take heed that no man deceives you” (Matthew 24:4-5,24; John 5:43; 2 Corinthians 11:4; Galatians 1:6). Regrettably, many never took His warning serious. The enemy has deceived many to believe that YAHWEH’s spiritual laws, have been nailed to the stake or destroyed. But YAHSHUA said, No! He did not come to destroy the law and the prophets but to fulfil them (Matthew 5:17-19). The Laws (Ten Commandments, Statutes, Sabbaths and Annual holy Feasts) are the most rejected, abandoned and abhorred by mankind. The rebellious people ignore and reject His Word that instructs: “Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of ELOHIM” (Matthew 4:4). The consequences of ignoring or detesting YAHWEH’S Commandments is curse and eternal death! (Deuteronomy 27:26; 28:15-68; Malachi 2:2-3; Galatians 3:10; Revelation 14:10-11).

Rejection of Commandments Cause Separation from YAHWEH: The Scripture is clear that YAHWEH scattered the children of Jacob all over the world because of forsaking His Commandments. First, the nine tribes of Israel were scattered before Yahshua came into the world, and later the tribe of Judah were exiled into Babylon, because of rejecting Yahweh’s commandments, which is His Way. Finally, the tribe of Judah was sent out from the land into nations of the world, till this day. Both Israel and Judah committed whoredom with Baal (‘Lord’), worshipped Sun-god (i.e. Baals); polluted His Sabbath; rejected His Name for idols of nations; and to-date, majority of the house of Israel join the Gentile nations in the worship of Baal [sun-god] all over the world (Deuteronomy 32:17). Unfortunately, the Church today think they are better than the children of Jacob. How can they be better when they do not obey the same Commandments the children of Israel rejected? Apostle Paul warned that if the natural branch (Israel), was broken off, and not spared (*because of rejecting Yahweh’s*

Commandments), that the 'wild olive tree' (Gentile Churches), grafted in among them, would not be spared if they also forsake His way, i.e. His Commandments (Romans 11:17-21). It will be too disastrous for the disobedient people when Yahshua returns. Only obedient Israelites will be gathered back into the land of Israel, while the rebels will perish in the wilderness (Matthew 24:31; Ezekiel 20:33-38). After the great tribulation and devastation that will consume the rebellious people, particularly the unrepented scattered Israel, Judah, fallen Church and idolatrous-Gentile nations, YAHWEH will then have mercy upon the repented remnants – who will call upon His Name with sincere hearts.

Finally, YAHSHUA will return to fight the Assyrian-European Beast and the False Prophet that deceives the whole world, and all the armies of the world that the Beast will gather to fight MESSIAH. Satan and his demonic spirits will be imprisoned for 1000 years. YAHSHUA will send his angels to gather all His scattered people from across the world wherever they are scattered (Second Exodus) and they will reign with Him on earth for ever and ever.

Who is the old enemy of Israel and the Assembly? According to the Book of Hosea, Assyria [second Egypt] and Babylon who are the captors of Israel, will eventually be overthrown, devastated and rendered impotent by YAHWEH's power in this latter days, because of untold wickedness they committed against the people of YAH. Therefore obedience to YAHWEH'S WORD and following Yahshua with all our hearts are the key requirements for entering into the Kingdom and eternal life (Matthew 19:17-21).

YAHSHUA'S NEW COMMANDMENTS

It is not overstatement to reiterate that following YAHSHUA involves: (1) obedience to the Father's Commandments, and (2) to have faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH. These two holds the key to perfection, which also are requirements for the kingdom of YAHWEH. Anything shut of obedience to His Word and following Him in spirit and truth, will result to empty faith and living life of disobedience; and no disobedient and faithless person will enter His kingdom. Thus, keeping HIS COMMANDMENTS AND FOLLOWING Yahshua form the basis of the "new commandments" law of LOVE, which everyone must abide in other to qualify for the Kingdom (Matthew 19:17-21; 5:19; John 13:34; 14:15). YAHSHUA taught that obedience to YAHWEH's commandments is synonymous with "LOVE". The Love of ELOHIM is what we keep as the Ten Commandments, and they depict ELOHIM's character. Moses, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, Joshua, indeed, all the prophets taught that obedience to ELOHIM's law brings "blessing", "success" and "life"; but disobedience brings "curse" and "death" (see Deuteronomy chapters 27; 28; 29; 30; and 31; Joshua 1:8). To know if YAHSHUA truly upholds the Ten Commandments, the Scribes tempted Him by asking Him: "which is the greatest commandment in the law?" (Matthew 22:35-40). YAHSHUA responded by summarising the Ten Commandment laws in Exodus 20:1-17 into two: (A) Love YAHWEH your ELOHIM; and (B) Love your neighbour. Expounding the first four commandments of Exodus 20:1-17 and Deuteronomy 5:6-21, YAHSHUA declared: "You shall love YAHWEH thy ELOHIM with all thy heart..." (Matthew 22:35-40). This is the first and the greatest of the Ten Commandments; and the second, is like it: "You shall love your neighbour as yourself". This also was summarised from the last five

commandments (Exodus 20:12-17). Apostle Paul told us that the last five commandments are love for neighbours, and keeping them is fulfilling the law (Romans 13:8-9). If LOVE is keeping the Commandments, which fulfils the law, the question now arise: *why do people claim they 'Love YAHSHUA', yet they refuse to abide by His commandments? What about His rejected NAME, SABBATH day of rest, and the Holy Feast Days?* The Bible says: "whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all" (James 2:10). The offender will surely be punished [eternal death], "*For he shall have judgement without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgement*" (verse 13). Think about these, and repent today!

We cannot pretend to love Him, yet His Commandments, which are His WORD are trodden down. Afterward "man shall not live by bread alone but by every WORD of Yahweh" (Matthew 4:4; Luke 4:4). Rejection of His WORD will surely STOP the person from entering into His Kingdom.

CHAPTER 2

LAW OF LOVE FOR YAHWEH

LAW OF LOVE AND LIBERTY

The following four commandments are summarised by YAHSHUA as “love for YAHWEH” (Exodus 20:3-11, NKJV):

- (1) “You shall have no other mighty ones before Me” (v.2).
- (2) “You shall not make for yourself a carved image—any likeness of *anything* that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; you shall not bow down to them nor serve them. For I, YAHWEH your ELOHIM, Am a jealous ELOHIM, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth *generations* of those who hate Me, but showing mercy to thousands, to those who love Me and keep My commandments” (vs.3-6).
- (3) “You shall not take the name of YAHWEH your ELOHIM in vain, for YAHWEH will not hold *him* guiltless who takes His name in vain” (v. 7).
- (4) “Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days you shall labor and do all your work, but the seventh day is the Sabbath of YAHWEH your ELOHIM. *In it* you shall do no work: you, nor your son, nor your daughter, nor your male servant, nor your female servant, nor your cattle, nor your stranger who is within your gates. For *in* six days YAHWEH made the heavens and the earth, the sea, and all that is in them, and rested the seventh day. Therefore, YAHWEH blessed the Sabbath day and hallowed it” (vs.8-11).
- (5) See chapter 3 for the fifth Commandment.

Moses also summarised the above commandments as “love for YAHWEH” (Deuteronomy 6:5). YAHSHUA affirms that “Love for YAHWEH” is the “first and greatest commandment” (Matthew 22:38). To love YAHWEH is to fear Him. To fear Him is the beginning of wisdom, knowledge and understanding. He reveals His covenant to those that fear Him. “The secret of YAHWEH is with them that fear Him; and He will shew them His covenant” (Psalm 25:14). Furthermore: “...a good understanding have all they that **do** His commandments.” We ought to do His commandments, not to despise it. Those who despise His wisdom and commandments are called “fools” (Proverbs 1:7). Until a repented soul begins to fear YAHWEH, and obey His commandments, no understanding of His WORD, nor His GRACE will be given him for true conversion.

LAW OF LIBERTY AND ROYAL LAW

The Ten Commandments is Law of Liberty and Royal Law. The Law of Liberty is a law of freedom; a law that sets the captive free from bondage; it is a law, if obeyed, liberates individual whose faith is in Yahshua from the power of sin. Power of sin is equated to house of bondage of Egypt. In this case, only YAHWEH has the power to liberate the captive. YAHWEH declared: "I am YAHWEH thy ELOHIM, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage" (Exodus 20:2). Similarly, Apostle James identifies the Royal Law as the Ten Commandments that must be fulfilled: "If you really fulfill *the* royal law according to the Scripture, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself, you do well; but if you show partiality, you commit sin, and are convicted by the law as transgressors." (James 2:8-9). Isaiah says, YAHSHUA will judge the world with this law. "...and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of YAHWEH from Jerusalem, and He shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people..." (Isaiah 2:3-4). The Ten Commandments covenant is briefly explained below.

First Commandment: *"You shall have no other mighty ones before Me"* - is a bond commandment that holds other nine laws together as LOVE. His Love is tied to His Name – YAHWEH – which He promptly declared to Israel before continuing to announce His Laws to them. "I AM YAHWEH thy Elohim, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage" (Exodus 20:2). By His Mighty Name, Israel was brought out from the bondage of Egypt. His Name connotes POWER, AUTHORITY AND STRENGTH. His Name is SALVATION, FREEDOM or LIBERTY, and forms integral part of His Law. The command: *"You shall have no other mighty ones before Me"* (verse 3) demands obedience from His people – because His Name is Highly Exalted above all other Names. This is the first, and the greatest commandment that many have either misunderstood or ignored. Here, our attention is drawn that YAHWEH is the Creator of heaven and earth, the very true YAHWEH – the Owner, Possessor, Sustainer and Saviour of mankind. Any other *'thing'* you love more than YAHWEH becomes an idol, e.g. father, mother, wife, children, leader, oneself, Baal worship, Mammon etc. (Luke 14:26; Matthew 6:24). Mammon represents money, worldly possessions, and gifts of Satan (read Matthew 4:4-10; 19:17-22; Luke 4:4-12) of this present decaying "kingdom of the world and the glory" (*also see* Matthew 4:8-10). To embrace the world and its glory is to love mammon; and to love mammon is to worship Satan; therefore, you are warned never to love the world and its glory! The first commandment directs us to Love and worship Yahweh above all other, and never to mention the name of idols with our mouth. *"And in all things that I have said unto you be circumspect (careful): and make no mention of the name of other mighty ones (gods), neither let it be heard out of thy mouth"* (Exodus 23:13). Worshipping Yahweh means totally surrendering one's life to Him; it means worshipping Him in accordance to His Own term, e.g. following and worshipping Him on His blessed and sanctified Sabbath day [not Sunday]. Any worship that deviates from seventh-day Sabbath is disobedience, and the penalty is death when Yahshua returns.

From Genesis to Revelation, YAHWEH identifies particular 'SIGN' for HIS worship, i.e. **Sabbath**. This SIGN is hinged on YAHWEH's chosen-day for His worship, called **Seventh-Day**. Sabbath day

was revealed by YAHWEH and upheld by YAHSHUA MESSIAH (Genesis 2:2-3; Exodus 20:8-11; 31:13-17; Ezekiel 20:12,20; Mark 2:27-28; Revelation 14:7-9). YAHSHUA says we must follow His example. Whose example do you follow? Are you following Sunday worship tradition established by men? Doing the will of the Father, obeying His Word, teaching His Word, including worshipping Him on the Sabbath day were examples YAHSHUA and His apostles left for the Assembly. For instance, YAHSHUA never missed Sabbath Day worship from birth till He ascended into heaven. "...As His custom was, He went into the synagogue on the Sabbath day, and stood up for to read..." (Luke 4:16). YAHSHUA was constantly in the Temple teaching and doing the will of the Father on the Sabbath days. YAHSHUA kept all the Father's Ten Commandments, and commands us to do same. "If you love Me, keep My commandments"; "If you keep My commandments, you shall abide in My love; even as I have kept My Father's commandments, and abide in His love" (John 14:15; 15:10). Do you obey Him as He instructed?

Second Commandment: *"You shall not make for yourself a carved image"* – this commandment follows the first, thus identifying 'Who' to worship. It tells us how to worship YAHWEH; what dangers to avoid in our worship; and the continuing blessings or penalty that will come to us and our offsprings if we worship idols. The phrase '*not*' to '*make*' directs worshipper never to design any physical or spiritual object or image in form of picture – drawn, photographed or carved by any means. This law demands that one should never think or imagine in one's heart any form of identifiable 'entity' in the likeness of anything whether in heavens or earth or beneath the earth. In particular, this law guards us from making a god out of **anything** – and putting it in place of YAHWEH. No image, no intermediary, no picture or physical object is required to approach or worship YAHWEH. Anything created in Yahweh's semblance is Baal or idol. What is idol? Idol is anything that takes Yahweh's place or replaces His Name or that one loves beyond the love for YAHWEH. Yahweh warns His people never to substitute or replace or exchange His NAME **YAHWEH** for Ba-al ['Lord'], which has its origin from Babylon. This is where the second law interlinks with the third law that warn worshippers never to **make His Name vain**. Yahweh knew that Israel will change His Name and make it vain, thus prompting Him to query them: *"...What iniquity have your fathers found in Me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked after **vanity**, and are become **vain**?"*; *Hath a nation changed their mighty ones [gods], which are yet no mighty ones? But My people have changed their glory for that which doth not profit."* *"Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken Yahweh, when He led thee by the way?"* (Jeremiah 2:5,11,17). Indeed, Yahweh saw it coming! To what did Israel **change** the Name of Yahweh, their Elohim? The false prophets of Israel caused Yahweh's people **"to forget [His] Name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbor, as their fathers have forgotten My Name for Ba-al"** (Jeremiah 23:26-27, *also see* Hosea 2:16-17; Malachi 2:2). When Yahweh eventually scattered Israel into nations of the world because of their idol worship and forsaken His Commandments, they left with the names of Baals and had continued to live with the names of Baals till date. Following the substitution or exchange of Yahweh's holy Name for Baal [meaning: 'Lord'], today's Bibles in the same manner replaced or removed the NAME of Yahweh for 'the Lord' from Genesis to Revelation, causing humanity to forget His revered Name, Yahweh. Yahweh swore that none of those who have names of Baals in their lips will enter into His kingdom because they are 'already cursed with a curse' (Malachi 2:2; Ezekiel 20:38; Hosea 2:16-17).

All through the Scriptures, YAHWEH kept warning mankind: “You shall not make idols for yourselves; neither a carved image nor a sacred pillar...nor shall you set up an engraved stone...to bow down to it; for I am YAHWEH your ELOHIM” (Leviticus 26:1). When *artwork* or *sculpture* is used as a form of worship or *aid* to worship, it becomes an idol. Why will image be brought into the Church, and the people pretend they do not worship it? That is the lies of the devil. Knowingly or unknowingly, people worship image(s). Images are worshipped, that is the reason they bring it into congregation. These images can be in form of cross, picture of a man (e.g. effigy of ‘Christ’, false image!). Yahweh says: “*make no mention of the name of other mighty ones (gods), neither let it be heard out of thy mouth*”. Do you mention name(s) of other mighty ones? Who do you worship? Do you know that the consequences of disobedient is death?

What of money? Money is Satan’s instrument of possessiveness for pursuit of riches, wealth, lust, vain glory, fame and recognition. Love of money is idolatry. Money is an image worshipped by many. It is idol predominantly worshipped in this last days by the young and old. “Love of money is the root of all evil”; many pursue it and are ensnared in covetousness, thus “they err from the faith, and pierce themselves through with many sorrows” (1 Timothy 6:10). Do we need money? Yes, we do but through the leading of the Spirit of YAHSHUA. He told us the first and important thing to seek in life: “seek you the kingdom of ELOHIM and His righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you” (Matthew 6:33). Our priority is to seek to be admitted into YAHWEH’s kingdom by way of His righteousness, which will guarantee our salvation and eternal life. Then “all these things” shall be added to us, which includes: fruitful family, money, wealth, joy and peace of mind. Do not forget that ELOHIM is the Owner and Possessor of all things. All power belongs to Him, both in heaven and on earth. If anyone refuse the first and most important assignment for human life – to get sealed into His Spirit for righteousness, Satan-the-head of mammon, will use his spirit-and-power to entangle the disobedient soul into damnable sin. Remember, anything you love beyond ELOHIM and His righteousness is idolatry – whether money, modern technologies, pleasure, parents, siblings, leaders, even self (see Luke 14:26-27,33; Matthew 16:24). Furthermore, remember that YAHSHUA is ELOHIM and Spirit (Hebrews 1:8; John 4:24; 2 Corinthians 3:17), any picture or likeness of His person breaks this second commandment. Pictures, crucifixes, cross, and images of YAHSHUA people carry are in total opposition to every description given of Him in the sacred Word of ELOHIM. People who make images depicting YAHSHUA violate ELOHIM’s second commandments; they give false impression of the true YAHSHUA MESSIAH in every respect. No man can capture the image of YAHSHUA MESSIAH, because He is ELOHIM – EMMANUEL – “ELOHIM with us” (Matthew 1:23); He is also Spirit (2 Corinthians 3:17). Compare Revelation 1:12-18 with Revelation 19:11-16. Both reveals YAHSHUA MESSIAH in His majesty, but in different form and shape.

Again, as explained earlier, you shall not call any man ‘Father’, for only ELOHIM in heaven is your FATHER; you shall not call any human ‘master’, for only YAHSHUA MESSIAH is your MASTER (Matthew 23:9,10; *also see* Jeremiah 3:19; John 20:17). Do not call your Church leader – Father, for we are all brethren – “he that is greatest among you shall be your servant” (verse 11). Love ELOHIM and worship Him; Love YAHSHUA and worship Him. As you “honour the Son,

also honour the Father” and they will come and live in you and give you eternal life (John 5:23-24; John 14:21, 23). If you refuse to abide by the warnings offered to serve and worship YAHWEH, His wrath will be revealed and the consequences will be terrible. Obey and worship YAHSUA MESSIAH as you honour the Father. YAHSUA said: “That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father, He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent Him.” (John 5:23). Any attempt to make image of YAHSUA is dishonouring Him and the Father because both are One (John 10:30).

Third Commandment: “You shall not take the name of YAHWEH your ELOHIM in vain...” – this law closely follows the second commandment discussed above, which guard people from making idols out of **anything**. YAHWEH wants us to recognise and honour His name, His office, His position as the great sovereign Creator and Ruler of the universe. We are commanded to call the name of YAHWEH in spirit and in truth, not in *vain* (worthless or ruin). His name is sacred, holy and powerful. He tells us never to take His NAME in vain [replace, substitute, or ruin: *read* Jeremiah 2:11-13,17,26-29,31-32; 3:7-25; 7:8-34; 8:1-12,15-22; 9:1-26; 10:1-25; 11:1-23; 12:1-17; 23:27]. Despite Yahweh’s warning not to REPLACE or SUBSTITUTE His NAME for IDOLS, Israel and Judah disobeyed HIM and made idols [Baal] of nations their Elohim. As a result of their failure to keep to His Word, the people of Yahweh were scattered all over the world, till this day. The true Israel and Judah who keeps His Commandments will return as one Nation [ISRAEL], when Yahshua returns to this Earth to rule and reign on it.

YAHWEH’s Form and Attributes: The name of YAHWEH reveals His attributes – e.g. Salvation, *Eternal Father, Eternal Life, All-Powerful Creator*, who show by His works that He is the Creator of Heaven and Earth, Sustainer, and Supreme Judge of the world. YAHWEH is His SALVATION Name declared to Israel upon which they were delivered from Egypt (Exodus 3:15; 14:13-31); and also, YAHWEH is His SALVATION Name this present age must CALL for their SALVATION as mankind heads into great tribulation and wrath of Yahweh (Joel 2:32; Psalm 9:10; Psalm 91:14; Acts 12:4). No other name is given to those who have FAITH in Him for their Salvation – except the NAME OF YAHWEH, from which the Name of His Son, YAHSUA [SAVIOUR] is given, Who is to Save His people from their sins (Matthew 1:21; Acts 4:12; John 17:6,11,22), and deliver them during the great tribulation and wrath that is coming upon the Earth. The short form of Yahweh is YAH (*see* Psalm 68:4 in NKJV *proper translation*). Remember, our Father gave His Son, Yahshua, power and authority to create, to judge all things, and to SAVE His people from their sins and to deliver them from the oncoming trouble on Earth. The relationship between the Father and the Son as Family has been discussed above, where it was explained that the Father gave the WORD, YAHSUA MESSIAH, the authority to create and judge all things. YAHSUA will: “Bring to an end the violence of the wicked and make the righteous secure – You, the righteous (*Elohim*) who probes minds and hearts” (Psalm 7:9). Our Father has *title* name, called – Elohim. The Patriarchs knew Him by His *title* name – Elohim, though His name – Yahweh, was available to them. He did not know the **SALVATION POWER behind Yahweh**. Note that the Father’s *Name* and His *title* are not the same. His Name is extremely powerful, potent and depicts exact purpose of its use than His title. At times, His *title Elohim*, is shortened to *El* and use as part of a longer *titles*: *El-Shaddai* - meaning, **ELOHIM Almighty** (Genesis 49:24); *El-Elyon* – meaning, **ELOHIM Most High** (Deuteronomy 26:19); *El Roi* – meaning, ELOHIM Who Sees (Genesis 16:13),

etc. The name most commonly translated “YAHWEH” in the Old Testament is translated from the Hebrew letters *YHWH*, sometimes rendered **YAHWEH** or **YAHVEH** (Genesis 21:33). The original Hebrew word means the **Eternal** or **Self-Existent One**. Hebrew word incorrectly rendered as “*Jehovah*” in some translations, shows YAHWEH’s character as the **Ever-living** ELOHIM and is used to show His everlasting office in a covenant relationship with mankind He created. His name should be revered, because it stands for the one Who is the source of All Power, All Might, All Authority, and they are connected with His attributes – His Power, His Eternal Existence, His Mercy, His Faithfulness, His Wisdom, His Righteousness, His Love, His Unchangeable nature etc. Also, Elohim’s title and His office must be respected, as we call on His Powerful SALVATION Name – **YAHWEH** – for worship, honour, adoration, praise, glory, and reverence.

Notice, that personal names of His people can include the name of ELOHIM: e.g. Daniel (*El* Is My Judge); Nathanael (Gift of *El*); Samuel (Heard by *El*); Elijah (*El* Is Yahweh); and Ariel (Lioness of *El*). Name of Places can contain shortened form of *Elohim*: e.g. Bethel (House of *El*); Jezreel (*El* Will Sow); Israel (Prince of *El*) etc.

Wrong Use of His Name: Every day, people profane YAHWEH’s name, either by swearing or damning the very name of our Creator and our ELOHIM. Key to understanding what YAHWEH means was giving to us by our Master YAHSHUA MESSIAH in His Sermon on the Mount about ‘Swearing’ (Matthew 5:33-37). Man is created in the image of ELOHIM. The *breath* of ELOHIM is in mankind. In Genesis account of creation, the breath of ELOHIM gave man – “life” – and he became a living soul; and that life is in YAHSHUA MESSIAH. John records: “In Him was **life**; and the **life** was the light of men” (John 1:4). When we curse, abuse, insult and malign somebody – e.g. saying: “you fool”; “Racca”, “Stupid”, “Idiot”, we are in that sense invoking a curse not only against the individual, but cursing and damning the indwelling Spirit of YAHSHUA inside the person – because His Spirit is in the person. Human beings are created in ELOHIM’s image. Therefore, care must be taken not to damn, abuse, or malign anybody because the Spirit of ELOHIM is resident in human being. Remember the body of believers is the temple of ELOHIM. What about cursing people, and even invoking “Holy Spirit” to consume our perceived human enemies with ‘fire’, ‘thunder’, and other forms of adjectives used in prayer such as – ELOHIM: *kill, strike, destroy, punish, overthrow, disgrace, etc.*

YAHSHUA’s sermon on ‘murder’ must be taken seriously (Matthew 5:21-26). To use any of the above expression is trifling, and it showcases that one is ignorant of the very Creator and Faithful ELOHIM who is calling the return of mankind to Himself. This is the reason YAHSHUA died. By invoking murderous adjectives, they are asking ELOHIM to do something that is contrary to His nature, and something that He has never intended to do. However, He kill those who live in disobedience. ELOHIM is not *judging, damning, or condemning* anybody, at least, for now! But His judgement of destruction is coming swiftly against the wicked. He gives all equal opportunity to repent, after which His judgement will take place. YAHSHUA does not damn people in the way many seem to invoke His Name (although not Him but ‘Jesus’), to harm or kill others! This idea emanates from the spirit of the devil. YAHSHUA came to save the sinners, not to destroy them. ELOHIM will deprive no one of eternal life, except one who refuses to

obey Him; or one who willfully rejects His way, His law and His commandments. He says: “On this one will I look: on him who is poor and of a contrite spirit, and who trembles at My Word” (Isaiah 66:2).

The Bible provides clear example of how Yahshua rejected bidding ‘*fire from heaven*’ to consume a perceived human enemy. YAHSHUA cautioned James and John for asking fire from heaven to destroy the people of Samaria because they did not allow them to enter their city to prepare for YAHSHUA’s journey to Jerusalem. YAHSHUA rejected their prayers, because it did not meet the will of the Father. Their motives came from the spirit of devil. The Bible records: “And when His disciples James and John saw this, they said, Master, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elijah did? But He [YAHSHUA] turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of (spirit of devil). For the Son of man is not come to destroy men’s lives, but to save them.” (Luke 9:54-56). Each time we are praying against the death of those who we perceive as hating us, or our enemies, we do so wrongly, because the spirit of the devil is at work. Through such unwarranted prayers, our YAHWEH is attacked, and insulted. Such prayer request YAHWEH to damn or kill his creature in whom His image and Spirit dwells. Note that YAHWEH does not answer such damning and disgraceful prayers. Our common enemy is Satan the devil and his fallen angels. Our prayers should be directed to YAHWEH to deal with the devils; and not to destroy our fellow human beings. You don’t have right to destroy any life, because you cannot create one. The one you intend to kill today, may be whom the Father is working in His life to carry the gospel across the world. Be careful with the type of prayer you say!

Swearing by ELOHIM’s Name: In Matthew 5:33-37 YAHSHUA taught us not to swear in YAHWEH’s name at all because swearing can invoke lies. Lies can defame, malign, damn and damage the name of YAHWEH that bear His character. The name of YAHWEH is sacred and holy and must be revered. YAHSHUA says, “But I say to you, do not swear at all: neither by heaven, for it is YAHWEH’s throne; nor by the earth, for it is His footstool: nor by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the great King” (verses 34-35). Do not invoke the name of YAHWEH to back up your oath because His name is holy and above all things. Live upright life; Let your ‘yes’ be yes, and ‘no’ be ‘no’; in that way, your word should always be true.

Father, Reverend and YAHWEH: Do not usurp the name of the Father; Also, do not usurp the ‘Reverend’ title of the Father; and never usurp the name of Master YAHSHUA. As remarked earlier, we are commanded by MESSIAH: “And call no man your father upon the earth: for One is your **Father**, which is in heaven. Neither be ye called masters: for One is your **Master**, even **MESSIAH**.” (Matthew 23:9,10; *also see*, Jeremiah 3:19; John 20:17). Unfortunately, many today violate this warning. They quickly explain it away that they do so as a way of respect, and mark of loyalty to their religious leaders. We are not called into religion, but into life and eternal life! We are people of the Kingdom of Yahweh. We should not do what the religious world are doing. Who must we obey, honour, respect or show our loyalty? Religious leaders or MESSIAH? Religious leaders take you to traditions or commandments of men, instead of Commandments of Yahweh. Yahshua cited example to the Jewish leaders where they were breaking one of the spiritual law of the Father that concerns honouring the parents (see Exodus 20:12; 21:17;

Leviticus 20:9; Proverbs 28:24). He taught that keeping the Ten Commandments of the Father is the way to go (Matthew 15:1-14; 5:19; 19:17-22; Luke 11:38; Mark 7:6-13). There is flagrant and obvious abuse of His Commandments in religious churches that parade themselves as saints, yet they teach men to continue to rebel against MESSIAH's clear teaching on obedience to the LAW (Matthew 5:19).

YAHWEH the Father is our only spiritual FATHER, no other! YAHSHUA is our only Master, and Saviour, no other! Usurping the name that belong to the Father or the Son is outright challenge and disobedience to His third commandment. It is blasphemous and abomination to answer the title due only to our beloved FATHER in Heaven and His Son – Yahshua, our Master and Saviour. We are only permitted to use “father” to our human parents as indicated in the *fifth* commandment. Some have queried that the Bible allows the use of “father” to our religious leaders. They claim that Paul called someone like Timothy and Titus *son*. Did Paul usurp ELOHIM's position? Did he use ‘son’ as perpetual name? Did the brethren call him ‘father’ continually, as leaders of today's Churches do? Did Apostle Paul permit the use of “father” and “son” as a religious authority? Was the nomenclature “father” used on the apostles to replace their names as we have today – in such names as “Reverend”, “Father”, Father-in-the Lord”, “Daddy”? Get it clear! YAHSHUA spoke to the twelve apostles, and all of them heard Him and obeyed His command! There is no place in the Scripture that any of those twelve apostles disobeyed this command. Refusing to abide by simple instruction YAHSHUA gave to His Assembly is rejection of His authority and rebellion against Him! The title of Reverend applies to YAHWEH alone. The Bible is clear on this: “He sent redemption unto his people: He hath commanded his covenant forever: Holy and Reverend is His name” (Psalm 111:9). YAHWEH's name is Holy and must be Revered – His name must be respected, honoured and worshipped. No human mortal is worthy of His title. Those who have usurped YAHWEH's title: Reverend, YAHWEH, Father – have succeeded to make their congregations to worship them. The implication is that they are gods of this world, like their father Satan, who Bible calls the god of this world! In case they are ignorant of this, they need to repent quickly because they are breaking the third commandment! Worship ELOHIM in spirit and truth!! May ELOHIM, grant you the willingness of heart to listen and obey His WILL and LAW!!! To understand how the *Third Commandment* has been broken, refer to our booklet: **Babylon is Fallen**, under the title: ‘Making the Name of Yahweh in Vain’. Notice that we must know and trust His Name for our prayers to be answered by Him (Psalm 9:10; 91:14). We must take His Name to our hearts, because He lives in our hearts and guides same, else, we would be serving and calling ‘another’, and His curse will destroy the person (Malachi 2:2; Deuteronomy 27:26). It is compulsory we know Him if we truly love Him!

Fourth Commandment: “Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy...” – this commandment is tied to the first, second and the third commandments, thus completing what YAHSHUA described as **love for ELOHIM**, which is “the first and greatest commandment” (Matthew 22:38; Mark 12:29-30). This is also depicted in the first section of the Decalogue, which deals with man's relationship to ELOHIM. As mentioned earlier, the fourth commandment has existed before the Ten Commandments was given. YAHWEH used this commandment to **test obedience** of Israel (Exodus 16). Why is the fourth commandment the most controversial of all

the Ten? It is the commandments that defines the Ownership of Heaven and Earth. It defines who the Creator is. It is a SIGN of AUTHORITY of creation. Satan has been making claims as the creator and owner of heaven and earth and luring mankind to believe him and worship him as the [God] of this world. Therefore, fourth commandment, which introduce WORSHIP makes Satan mad. It defeats his agenda of luring mankind to worship him. Based on worship, Satan deceived mankind to reject Sabbath day and to worship him on the first day – Sunday [his own mark or sign].

Fourth Commandment has been a TEST commandment for those who obey YAHWEH and WORSHIP Him (Revelation 14:7-9). In Exodus 16:4, YAHWEH used it to “prove” or test His people to know “whether they will walk in my law, or not”. YAHWEH intentionally built the Sabbath law into the Ten Commandments to ascertain those who will obey His law. As such, from Genesis to Revelation, Sabbath day is magnified and made honourable by YAHSUA MESSIAH, so that no one will have excuse for dishonouring it. It is in this commandment YAHSUA identified Himself as the *MASTER of Sabbath* and commanded people to keep it. In Genesis, the Bible records that ELOHIM ended creation [work] on the Sabbath day, resting on that day (Genesis 2:2-3). The plain meaning of Mark 2:27-28 is that: YAHSUA is the Creator of the seventh day Sabbath, and as MASTER of Sabbath, mankind should worship the FATHER of all Creation. The disobedient *Churchianity* of today find this truth hard to comprehend. This commandment was most magnified and honoured by YAHSUA, even as He amended other Laws in Matthew chapters 5, 6 and 7. It is the lengthiest and most detailed of all the commandments in Exodus 20:8-11, and Exodus 31:13-17. Yet it is the most misunderstood, and disliked, and condemned by mainstream *Churchianity*, who assume that Sabbath day has been nailed to the cross, or cancelled, or replaced by Sunday worship. This is simply Satan’s agenda! It is the Law men so much debate and reject most; it is the Law they readily tear asunder and try to separate from the rest of the commandments. It is the Law most hated by people. It is the Law Satan attacks more than others. Indeed, Satan blind peoples’ hearts so that they will not worship their Creator on His Sabbath day.

Unfortunately, those who rebel against the Sabbath day do not ask themselves the question: ‘why did the fourth commandment start with the word, “Remember”? YAHSUA who knows the heart of mankind knew that they will find excuse to disobey it; others will forget it and wish it away! Yet others will think that it is cancelled. No wonder YAHSUA told the Jews: “Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets...” (Matthew 5:17). In this same verse, YAHSUA clearly told them: “I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil”. YAHSUA was categorically saying that none of the Ten Commandments has been destroyed. He made clear in *verse 19* that anyone who destroys it, will be dealt with. Sabbath day belongs to YAHWEH’s covenant, and YAHWEH’s covenant cannot be broken. Sabbath covenant was made by YAHSUA and He vowed it has not been destroyed. YAHSUA the Maker and the Creator of Sabbath sincerely told us the truth. In Mark 2:27-28, He did not say that the Sabbath was made for only the Jews or Israelites, but for man – for all mankind. In other words, YAHSUA MESSIAH, the Master of the Sabbath, claims the authority as the Maker of the Sabbath (see Luke 4:16). And in the same manner, He invites all mankind to keep the Sabbath. All the four synoptic Gospels reveals that YAHSUA kept the Sabbath as His custom. In a section above, it

was revealed that YAHSHUA created all things – “all things were made through Him; and without Him nothing was made that was made” (John 1:1-3; Ephesians 3:9; Hebrews 1:2). He created all the days, from first to sixth, and told mankind to **work in them**, but after He created the seventh day, He blessed it and sanctified it, and rested in it. Thus, He gave mankind the six days to do all their works but:

“the seventh day, is the **Sabbath**, of YAHWEH your ELOHIM. In it you shall do no work: you, nor your son, nor your daughter, nor your male servant, nor your female servant, nor your cattle, nor your stranger who is within your gates. For in six days YAHWEH made the heavens and the earth, the sea, and all that is in them, and rested the seventh day. Therefore, YAHWEH blessed the Sabbath day and hallowed it” (Exodus 20:8-11).

YAHWEH is so magnanimous, kind and loving. Of all the seven days, He took only one day for His and our rest and to worship Him, yet, men query the grace of YAHWEH and His love; men challenge MESSIAH on His authority to create that day and to own it. This is mankind’s covetousness – usurping YAHWEH’s authority; YAHWEH’s reserved resting day; rejecting to abide by His instruction. Thus, rejecting His love and invitation to worship Him on His Sabbath day marked as SIGN of His covenant between Him and His people. Whoever, is disobeying the fourth commandment is out-rightly telling YAHWEH, ‘You are not the Creator; ‘You are not the Maker of Sabbath’; ‘You are not the Creator of heaven and earth’; ‘You are not supposed to command me to worship You on the Sabbath day’; ‘You are not my Master and Salvation’; You are not my Father’; ‘I do not belong to You’. Read Exodus 31:13-17 for reasons for Sabbath day, because anyone who says ‘NO’ to Sabbath day, is doomed to die.

YAHWEH says, Sabbath shall be the SIGN between Him and His people. The only way to know that we belong to the Living YAHWEH is to submit to His prescribed Sabbath day of worship and reverence and honour Him. In Ezekiel 20:12-20, YAHWEH lamented that His people polluted His Sabbath day, and as a result He wanted to destroy them. Nevertheless, He did destroy many of them in the wilderness because of their disobedience. YAHSHUA said He will destroy those who willfully disobey Him at His return (Revelation 11:18). YAHWEH ELOHIM commands in Isaiah:

“Keep the Sabbath day holy. Don’t pursue your own interests on that day, but enjoy the Sabbath and speak of it with delight as YAHWEH’s holy day. Honour the Sabbath in everything you do on that day, and don’t follow your own designs or talk idly. Then YAHWEH will be your delight. I will give you great honour and satisfy you with the inheritance I promised to your ancestor Jacob. I, YAHWEH, have spoken!” (Isaiah 58:13-14, NLT).

YAHWEH kept the seventh day of the week holy. He blessed it, and sanctified it. It is the only day amongst others that is BLESSED and SANCTIFIED. We should not pursue our own interests (work) on holy day of Sabbath. STOP polluting the holy Sabbath day. Stop following those who changed Sabbath day rest to Sunday rest. This is the falling away apostle Paul talked about (2 Thessalonians 2:3). We are to enjoy the Sabbath day: praising Him, worshipping Him,

reverencing Him, honouring Him, praying to Him on His day. He Created Sabbath day for His own glory. The twenty four Elders fall down before Him and worshipped Him, saying:

“Thou art worthy, O Yahweh, to receive glory and honour and power; for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created” (Revelation 4:11).

Yes, Yahweh deserves glory, honour and worship on His Sabbath day He created for His glory. Do not deny Him the glory, honour and worship due unto Him, so that you may get your blessings. Sabbath day possesses huge blessings in it with the promises YAHWEH made to those who keep it. He promised to “give you great honour and satisfy you with the inheritance I promised to your ancestor Jacob” (verse 14). Meaning that our lives and days on earth will be blessed and as we enter into the promised Kingdom of YAHWEH, His blessings will follow us. In this He stamped His name and authority: “I, YAHWEH, have spoken!” (verse 14). Let us follow YAHSHUA’s example, whose custom it was to keep the seventh day Sabbath as a holy convocation (Luke 4:16; Leviticus 23:3).

Biblical evidence points that seventh day is YAHWEH’s true Sabbath day to honour, worship and adore the Father and the Son. As MESSIAH did, it is a day for preaching, expounding the Scriptures, and even healing the sick, diseased, maimed, and the dying as He commanded (Matthew 10:8). Learn to keep the Sabbath, and not to pollute it with Sunday worship. Neither the Father, nor YAHSHUA ever commanded the keeping of first day – Sunday – as a day of rest. If you obey Him, your life will be blessed on this earth and in His coming kingdom. If you disobey Him, curses will follow. Yahshua’s seven letters to His Churches in Revelation chapters 2 and 3 clearly warn against breaking any of these laws which those Churches were breaking and were being asked to repent. Do not reject His Sabbath call to rest and worship on His Sabbath day because Sabbath day is YAHWEH’S day [not Lord’s day]; whereas Sunday is founded on tradition or commandment of men as instituted by Satan for man to worship him, Sabbath is clearly Yahweh’s (see the Booklet: *‘Babylon is fallen’* on our website: www.livingyahweh). Obey and avoid His wrath and receive your blessings! May you be blessed as you keep YAHSHUA’s *word of patience* (Revelation 3:10), which include His Sabbath day!

LOVE OF YAHWEH, WILL OF YAHWEH, AND THE WORD

The above first four Commandments are Laws of Liberty or Royal Laws that YAHSHUA summarised and called – the ***first and greatest commandment***, which He depicts as “***Love for YAHWEH***”. The last six below are also Law of Liberty or Royal Law, and are described by YAHSHUA as “***Love for Neighbour***”. Do not forget that the fifth commandment captures both ends of love definition for Yahweh and neighbour as shown in chapter 3. Indeed, the first five Commandments reveals YAHWEH as “***I AM***”, the Eternal, the Self-Existing Father; the Unchangeable Father; the very Creator of Heavens and Earth; the Creator of mankind; the Liberator of Israel from the bondage of Satan (represented by ‘Egypt’) and also of ‘sin’ (Exodus 20:1-3; Exodus 3:14; John 8:58). These commandments helps us to “Love YAHWEH”, and to “Love our neighbours, which fulfils **doing the WILL of the FATHER** (Matthew 7:21). Given the failure of men to obey His commandments – Yahshua queried: “Why do you call me, ‘Master, Master,’ and do not do what I say?” (Luke 6:46). What He **says** we must **do** is the Father’s

Word; the Father's Word is His commandments; His commandments is His Law; His Law is summed up in the Ten Commandments. The Ten Commandments is the moral or spiritual law. It was written by the fingers of ELOHIM on a durable stone-tablets, meant to be kept from generation to generation, though it was later renewed and called a New Covenant (Matthew 26:26-28; Jeremiah 31:31-33). ELOHIM bounds Himself with His People in this New Covenant LAW as perpetual contract with His people. The COVENANT Law was renewed with the BLOOD of YAHSHUA to guarantee us the Spirit's intervention required for obedience to the Word of the Father (Jeremiah 31:31-33); and to fulfil ELOHIM's promise for *a new heart* and *a new spirit* after removing the *heart of stone* for *heart of flesh* in His people. Ezekiel 36:26-32 declares:

I will give you a new heart and put a new spirit within you; I will take the heart of stone out of your flesh and give you a heart of flesh. I will put My Spirit within you and cause you to walk in My statutes, and you will keep My judgments and do *them*. Then you shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; you shall be My people, and I will be your ELOHIM. I will deliver you from all your uncleannesses. I will call for the grain and multiply it, and bring no famine upon you. And I will multiply the fruit of your trees and the increase of your fields, so that you need never again bear the reproach of famine among the nations. Then you will remember your evil ways and your deeds that *were* not good; and you will loathe yourselves in your own sight, for your iniquities and your abominations. Not for your sake do I do *this*," says YAHWEH ELOHIM, "let it be known to you. Be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel!"

The reason for the giving of the Holy spirit is to spiritually-recreate the heart to conform to obedience of Yahweh's statutes, judgements and laws, so that His people will be blessed. Obedience to His laws ushers in blessings, but disobedience invokes curses (Leviticus 26; Deuteronomy 28). YAHWEH fulfilled the above promise by the coming of YAHSHUA MESSIAH, and the giving of the Holy Spirit, whose fruit converts the hearts of true believers for total obedience to His WORD. In His opening speech in Exodus 20:1, the "I" speaking with tremendous POWER and AUTHORITY quite evidently showcase YAHWEH as the Great CREATOR and OWNER of Heavens and Earth. Before He appeared to Israel on Mount Sinai, where He announced His LAW to Israel, there was powerful thundering, lightning, thick cloud, sound of trumpet and fire that heralded His presence, "so that all the people who were in the camp trembled...and the whole mountain quaked greatly" (Exodus 19:16,18). He demonstrated His awesomeness, majesty and glory! He overwhelmingly draws our attention to Himself so that we shall have no other mighty ones [Gods] before Him. He came down powerfully so that our hearts, souls and minds would submit, reverence and WORSHIP HIM.

YAHSHUA said that the greatest commandment is to love ELOHIM with all your heart and soul and mind. To love ELOHIM the Father is to love YAHSHUA ELOHIM the Son, because both are ONE in purpose and character. Many have fallen into the mistake that the WORD of the Father and the WORD of the Son are two different Words or doctrines. NO! That is the devils plot to deceive people. In fact, there is no two doctrines existing, it has always been ONE doctrine of the FATHER from Genesis to Revelation. The prophets preached it; Yahshua preached it, and the apostles passed it on to us. The Words or "doctrine" that YAHSHUA taught was from the Father, and not His (John 7:16). He further said: "If anyone loves Me, he will keep My Word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our home with him. He who does not love Me does not keep My Words; and the Word which you hear is not Mine but the

Father's who sent Me" (John 14:23-24). Indeed, anyone who rejects the Old Testament teaching or the New Testament teaching rejects the Father, and that means hatred to Yahshua instead of love to Him. "He who has My commandments and keeps them, it is he who loves Me. And he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and manifest Myself to him" (John 14:21). We clearly notice here that Yahshua, more than anything else, preached obedience to the Father's Commandments [Ten Commandments] throughout His Earthly Ministry. The foregoing demonstrates that the Ten Commandments is LOVE, WILL and the unchangeable WORD of the FATHER. Anyone who does not keep it, does not know Him, nor love Him. Moses sums it up thus: "*Now therefore hearken, O Israel [people of Elohim], unto the statutes and unto the judgements, which I teach you for to DO them, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which Yahweh Elohim of your fathers giveth you. Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of Yahweh your Elohim which I command you*" [Deuteronomy 4:1-2; also see Deuteronomy 12:32; Proverbs 30:6; Matthew 15:6; Mark 7:8-9; Galatians 3:15; Revelation 22:18-19). Hear the FATHER'S Word and obey it. Do not add to it, nor subtract from it. This is the Father's call to OBEDIENCE.

MAGNIFICATION OF THE LAW BY YAHSHUA

Let's get the Oneness of the Father and YAHSHUA clear before we progress further. YAHSHUA said: "I and My Father are One" (John 10:30). Both Father and Son share common characteristics and identity. The Father and the Son relationship is beyond human comprehension as both are tied into one SPIRIT – POWER. Remember that the Father commits to the SON, YAHSHUA, authority and power to Create and to Judge all things. YAHSHUA came to magnify and to make the Words (laws) of the Father honourable. He also authenticated the message of the prophets as given to them by the Father to mankind. The Law and Words which YAHSHUA preached are the same Word the Father gave the prophets; and if anyone preaches not in accordance "*To the Law and the testimony: if they speak not according to this **Word**, it is because there is no light in them.*" (Isaiah 8:20). Yahshua was busy preaching the LAW, and upholding the testimonies of the prophets that was based on the LAW. Apostle John captures it more clearly: "*If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him ELOHIM speed*" (2 John 1:10). Verse 9 states: "*Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of MESSIAH, hath not ELOHIM. He that abideth in the doctrine of MESSIAH, he hath both the Father and the Son*". John further states:

"hereby we do KNOW that we KNOW Him, if we KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS. He that saith, I KNOW Him, and keepeth not His commandments, is a LIAR, and the TRUTH is not in him" (1 John 2:3-4).

In order words, whosoever, that does not keep YAHWEH's Law of Ten Commandments, do not know Him; such a person is a liar; he or she does not follow the true Father and YAHSHUA MESSIAH. According to Apostle John, keepers of YAHWEH's commandments should not welcome those who rebel against His commandments in their houses because they transgress (break) YAHWEH's law. *Christians* think that the Father's doctrine is different from what

YAHSHUA preached. The Bible asserts that the Word of YAHSHUA is the Word of the Father. No difference! The Father commits everything unto YAHSHUA MESSIAH, including judgement. The judgement of the Father is the judgement of YAHSHUA. *“For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgement unto the Son: That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father, He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent Him...”* (John 5:22-24). Our salvation and everlasting life depends on honouring the Father and YAHSHUA, and obeying their WORDS. For this reason, YAHSHUA said to us: “man shall not live by bread alone, but by EVERY WORD that proceeds out of the mouth of ELOHIM” (Matthew 4:4). The Word of the Father and the Word of YAHSHUA are the same. YAHSHUA did not come to teach a different doctrine, but that of the Father.

Many people erroneously think that the Father’s Word belong to Old Testament, while those of YAHSHUA belong to the New Testament. No! Not at all! YAHSHUA said: “If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: **and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father’s which sent me.**” (John 14:23,24). Exactly, the Word we hear from YAHSHUA is not His. They are the Father’s Word, which we heard from the beginning (2 John 1:5-6).

The only way we can claim to LOVE ELOHIM is by keeping His commandments: “For this is the love of ELOHIM, that we keep His commandments, and His commandments are not burdensome” (1 John 5:3). Therefore, when YAHSHUA said: *“If you love Me, keep My commandments”*, He was simply telling us to keep the Father’s Ten Commandments of “love” (John 14:15). YAHSHUA has no doctrine of His own but that of the Father (John 7:16-17). This is the reason YAHSHUA upheld the Law and the Prophets, and NEVER cancelled them (Matthew 5:17). He had to magnify the Law and make them honourable as the Father commanded Him (see Isaiah 42:21). Our Father commands that *whosoever will not hearken to His Words, which He (YAHSHUA) shall speak in the Father’s name, He the Father will require it from the person* (Deuteronomy 18:18-19). What is written from Genesis through the Books of Prophets are all acknowledged by YAHSHUA MESSIAH as the Father’s WORD, even up to the Book of Revelation, where YAHSHUA finally declared that we should WORSHIP Him. Thus, referring to **ELOHIM’s Sabbath Worship** ordained in Genesis chapter 2:2-3 and given to us as a Law in Exodus 20:1-17, and declared to us in Exodus 31:13-17 as a SIGN that:

- (1) He is the true Creator of heaven and earth;
- (2) He is our ELOHIM and we are His Children – belong to Him. Anyone who refuse to worship ELOHIM on His Sabbath Day must be worshipping the beast on the ‘sun-god’ day [Sunday] of Satan. YAHWEH did not mince words in warning us in the Books of Revelation chapters 13 and 14, and Exodus chapter 31: 13-17, where He repeatedly warns that anyone who rejects the Sabbath day worship must face eternal death.

KEEPING THE LAW IS DOING THE WILL OF THE FATHER

YAHSHUA taught that: “Not everyone who says to Me, ‘Master, Master,’ shall enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father in heaven. Many will say to Me in that day, ‘Master, Master, have we not prophesied in Your name, cast out demons in Your name, and done many wonders in Your name?’ And then I will declare to them, ‘I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness” (Matthew 7:21-23). The will of the Father is to practice His law. Lawlessness is rebellion against His law and the result is anarchy, disorder, violence, destruction, murder, death etc. All who live without His law, are classified as destroyers of the Earth and they will partake in second death (Revelation 11:18). In Revelation 14:6, with a loud voice, YAHSHUA reminded us to: “Fear YAHWEH and give glory to Him, for the hour of His judgement has come; and WORSHIP Him who made Heaven and Earth, the sea and springs of water.” He reminded us that “If anyone worships the beast and his image; and receives his mark on his forehead or on his hand, he himself shall also drink of the wine of the wrath of YAHWEH...” (verses 9-10). Is Sabbath, part of the Ten Commandments? Definitely, it is! Why then do people reject and abhor Sabbath commandment? Why do we have to choose alternative ‘day’ – Sunday worship – for YAHWEH? Is it not disrespecting, disobedience and abomination? Yahshua came to cause mankind to magnify the Law and to make it honourable so that they can respect and obey it. But sooner Yahshua left His Assembly, majority wandered after the beast, choosing the part of abomination – worshipping idols (*read* Revelation chapters 2, 3, and 4; and Ezekiel chapters 8 and 9). According to the Scriptures, Sabbath is a seventh day of REST, and will NEVER be changed! Why not obey YAHWEH’s commandments and live? Those who partake in sun-god Sunday worship instead of Sabbath worship will receive their punishments at YAHSHUA’s return (Revelation 14:10-11; Revelation 11:18). What’s the Law all about?

Law Like a Mirror Depicts Action: The Ten Commandments is the perfect law of Liberty or Freedom (James 1:23-25), which commands us into OBEDIENCE and LOYALTY to YAHWEH. Law is like a mirror, which draws us into action. Whosoever looks into it, and continues to examine himself or herself in it, without abandoning it, that “man shall be blessed in his deed”. It is the Law of ‘**DOING**’. This Law of doing depicts ACTION. Keeping the law is doing His WILL; doing His will is effective and meaningful when His fruit of FAITH is combined with ACTION to achieve good works. Apostle James affirms that *faith without works is dead*. Faith in MESSIAH goes with works - ‘doing’. In Revelation Chapters 2 and 3, YAHSHUA remarked in each of the seven Assemblies or Churches: ‘*I know your works*’, ‘*I know your works*’ – this was repeated seven times in the course of admonishing His Assembly. Also, in the whole of the gospels, YAHSHUA emphasised that our faith in Him is very important for our righteousness. In order words, *faith* and *works* go together in **doing** good works of the FATHER. Good works can only be achieved only if faith is applied, else, nothing happens. In today’s *Churchianity*, some display works without faith (e.g Pharisees and Scribes); and others appear to display faith without works (e.g Protestants). According to the Scriptures, Works and Faith in MESSIAH are prerequisite for righteousness as exemplified in the case of Abraham and Rahab (James 2:23,25). What then is the works? And what type of works does the Scripture describe. Ecclesiastics 12:13 provides the answer: “...Fear YAHWEH, and keep His commandments: for this is the whole duty of man”.

Work is duty, duty is responsibility. YAHSHUA taught that it is the responsibility of every man to 'do', 'keep' and 'obey' the FATHER's commandments, for it is the first works. Indeed! Works YAHSHUA meant is keeping the commandments – because it is the 'whole duty of man.' Keeping the commandments must accompany faith in MESSIAH YAHSHUA. YAHSHUA directed the young rich ruler to add faith to his work, then he will be perfect, but the man left in sorrow because his heart was in his possessions (Matthew 19:17-21). Thus, righteousness can only be realised by combining works with faith in YAHSHUA (following YAHSHUA).

LAW LIKE A MIRROR REVEALS SIN IN US

Apostle James taught that the Law is like a mirror that reveals who we are. When we keep the law, it reveals our nature. It reveals the sin in us. From the revelation of the law, action is taken to remove the sin. Professor Veith asks: when you look in the mirror in the morning and see that something must be done with yourself before you dare step outside, do you feel angry at the mirror for revealing this information to you? Do you feel that the mirror is the enemy? He concludes that many think the mirror (in this case LAW) is the enemy. This is exactly the approach that many take with YAHWEH's moral law. Many think the law should be thrown away. Because they do not want their sins to be revealed. The law that James describes as a mirror, is **the perfect law of liberty. It has not been destroyed and cannot be removed until YAHSHUA returns and use it to reign on earth (Isaiah 2:2-4)**. Many hate this law, and preach that it has been destroyed, cancelled or nailed to the stake. Why? It is because it reveals their sins, which they do not want exposed. Others feel that the moral law belong to the sacrificial or ceremonial laws that have been done away. Unfortunately, they do not distinguish which law the Bible is referring to when it talks about the law, particularly from the writings of Apostle Paul. We know that the sacrificial and ceremonial laws were done away with at the tree because YAHSHUA'S BLOOD liberates all believers from the power of sin.

In the foregoing, Apostle James speaks about the Ten Commandments Law. He called it the ROYAL LAW, and quotes the second greatest commandments, taught by MESSIAH in Matthew 22:39, that "If ye fulfil the **royal law** according to the scripture, *'Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself,'* you do well:" ye shall do well (James 2:8). In order to clarify that James was referring to the Ten Commandments as the Royal Law, he adds: "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all. For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law" (verse 11). The transgressor of the law is a commandment breaker. Thus, James references YAHSHUA's call to DO and TEACH the Ten Commandments (Matthew 5:19).

YAHSHUA and Apostle James see the Ten Commandments as a bundle or a unit. If one part of the unit is broken, the rest are broken and the breaker is guilty of them all. Isaiah prophesied that "it shall come to pass in the last days", that YAHWEH's law shall flow from Jerusalem, the mountain of YAHWEH, to teach nations His ways; and peoples will "walk in His paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the Word of YAHWEH from Jerusalem, And He shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people..." (Isaiah 2:2-4).

THE ROYAL LAW AND SIN

We all have broken YAHWEH'S, Law. "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of ELOHIM" (Romans 3:23; Revelation 13:3,4). "For the wages of sin is death" (Romans 6:23). Everybody is guilty and under obligation to pay the penalty for transgressing YAHWEH'S Law. The penalty is death. *This is being under the law.* The blood sacrifices were performed in the Old Testament era to temporarily atone sin. Unfortunately, those sacrificial ceremonies were not meant to permanently blot out sin, for sin of animals cannot cleanse sin. We thank YAHSHUA who took our death penalty, and paid the price for us, as long as we accept His sacrifice. That is what the Scripture say: "For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace." (Romans 6:23). Notice, being *under grace*, means that once we accept His sacrifice, we receive pardon for committed sins, and get deliverance from death penalty; we are released from bondage of sin; the power of sin that caged us like iron is broken by the power in the BLOOD of YAHSHUA, which no man would have delivered himself. Therefore, '*grace*', unmerited favour of YAHSHUA MESSIAH, is meant to free us from sin. This is not all for Grace! Grace of YAHSHUA is His Spirit that bear *fruit* in us – this is called the fruit of the Holy Spirit. The fruit now empowers us to obey the law we were not able to keep because of the weakness of the flesh (read Galatians 5: 19-21, and 22-23). Without the fruit of the Spirit, no one can obey the royal law of YAHWEH. Forgiveness of our sins and receiving of His Spirit-fruit provides us abundance of **grace** that equip us to obey YAHWEH'S LAW.

HOW CAN KEEPING YAHWEH'S LAW GIVE FREEDOM?

According to James 1:23-25 YAHWEH'S LAW is a mirror. When we look into it, we see our own unrighteousness. We see the chains of sin that Satan has wrapped around us. Perhaps the chains represent addictions that we have never been able to break or tendencies that we constantly struggle with. We see that we need to be cleansed and return to YAHWEH'S holy standard. The law itself does nothing more to remedy sin than a mirror can wash our dirty face. No, we need the cleansing BLOOD of YAHSHUA to wash away our sins. Once we accept this remedy, something else happens. When we allow the BLOOD of YAHSHUA to cleanse us, His SPIRIT gives us a new heart and a new spirit as contained in the New Covenant promise (Ezekiel 36:26 and Jeremiah 31:31-33; Matthew 26:28; 1 Corinthians 11:25). Therefore, by reason of **His grace** (Spirit's fruit) offered to obey His law (Galatians 5:23), we are set free from our death sentence, so that we should not break the Law of YAHWEH again, which was the reason YAHSHUA went to the stake to save us by His life. Continuing in breaking the Law is considered an act of trodden underfoot the Son of YAHWEH, and counting His Blood of the Covenant as nothing. Thus, keeping the law of YAHWEH and having faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH gives us freedom from sin, and facilitates our way into His kingdom. This is NOW possible because of His Spirit of grace [fruit].

Obedience to His law must never be overlooked, otherwise, one will be like the person who looks himself in the mirror and quickly forgets how he appears. By keeping the law, we are actually set free by Him; by keeping the law we show YAHWEH that we have returned to obedience. Thus, if the law was done away, sin also would have been done away, and there would have been no need for grace. Spirit of Grace deal with issues of sin! The Bible says that

those who preach that the royal law is cancelled are enemies of MESSIAH and they do not know Him; there is no truth in them; they are liars (1 John 2:3-4). Apostle Paul says that anyone breaking YAHWEH'S Law after the BLOOD of YAHSHUA had been shed for the remission of sins will be severely punished for making the sacrifice of MESSIAH unworthy, and for "trodden under-foot the Son of YAHWEH, and counting the BLOOD of the Covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?" (Hebrews 10:28-29). Thus, YAHWEH says, He will recompense the person, when He shall judge His people. "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living ELOHIM" (verse 30-31). To be forewarn is to be forearmed! Therefore, choose to keep and obey His Commandments, including the Sabbath day, which is one of His Ten Commandments. For "man shall not live by bread alone, but by **every word** that proceeds from the mouth of ELOHIM." The Royal Law, Law of Liberty, Spiritual Law, or the Ten Commandments is YAHWEH'S WORD that proceeds from His mouth that must be obeyed (Matthew 4:4; Luke 4:4). Stop following human traditions! Stop inducing human interpretation to the Word of ELOHIM, which is 'Yes', and 'Amen'!

THE OBEDIENT ARE THE OVERCOMERS

We are called to live life of obedience in order to overcome Satan, sin, flesh and the world of iniquity. Being freed from sin by His GRACE, we are expected to live above life of *carnality* which is enmity with righteousness. YAHSHUA MESSIAH sets us free from our carnal nature, which is a nature enticed by sin. YAHSHUA gives us His divine nature via His Holy Spirit's fruit to obey His Word, i.e. the LAW. The Spirit enables us to see the beauty of YAHSHUA'S character enshrined in His holy laws, which gives us a desire to walk by it. YAHWEH'S law reveals His character and love, and if we subject ourselves to His law, we will truly be made free and be like Him in character. By the abundance of GRACE obtainable in the Spirit of Yahshua, we are set free from the bonds of sin. We then have the power to overcome our addictions and tendencies that we never had the power to outwit. YAHSHUA came to set the captives [sinners] free (Luke 4:18). Satan has been the captor of humanity binding all with his bondage of sin. YAHSHUA'S letter to the seven Assemblies warn the law-breakers to REPENT, or He will plunge them and their children into great tribulation (Revelation 2:22-23). However, Philadelphia assembly "kept the Word of My patience" [Commandments], as a result, YAHSHUA said: "I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth." (Revelation 3:10). YAHSHUA will protect His Assembly that keep His Word during the great tribulation (see Zephaniah 2:2-3; also, Revelation 12:6,14). The doers and keepers of His Word are the *overcomers*. Following YAHSHUA'S invitation to worship Yahweh and live, those who disobey His call will be destroyed (verse 10-11). Those who hid His call (*overcomers*), and have faith in Him (verse 12) will be saved. YAHSHUA highly commended Philadelphia Assembly as an exemplary Congregation that kept His Word (Revelation 3:8,10), meaning that they overcame by their obedience. The Bible says that those who overcome will enter into everlasting life. To have life and freedom is to truly follow Him and obey His laws (Deuteronomy 4:1; Revelation 14:12). Notice, that His Law [*Torah*] is His Word made flesh, which has spirit and life we must eat to live (John 6:54-56; 6:63). Obedience to keeping the law draws us to Him; obedience to His moral law frees us from condemnation. Whereas disobedience separates us from Him and leads to destruction. The promises of YAHWEH to

those who overcome are beyond comprehension. For instance, some of the promises in Revelation chapters 2 and 3 bear testimonies:

To him that overcometh, will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of ELOHIM... (Revelation 2:7);

He that overcometh, shall not be hurt of the second death... (verse 11);

To him that overcometh, will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written... (verse 17);

And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations... (verse 26);

And I will give him the morning star... (verse 28);

He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels... (3:5);

To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in His throne (3:21).

By obeying this perfect law of liberty, we are free to receive all the gifts YAHWEH promised those who love Him and keep His commandments. As a flower turns to the sun and allows its rays to beautify it, so when we turn to YAHSHUA, we allow His character to beautify our character. His beautiful law of liberty has set us free from the bondage of sin and death and offers promises that last for eternity! Thus, "Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand" (Revelation 1:3; also see Luke 11:28; 8:21; Revelation 22:7). Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear YAHWEH, and keep His commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For YAHWEH shall bring every work into judgement, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil." (Ecclesiastics 12:13-14; *also see* Matthew 10:26). The forgoing portrays the **Law of Love for YAHWEH**, which demands that we must obey it completely. The second is like it – **the Law of Love for our neighbours**. Below explains what the love for neighbour means and how we must keep it so as to overcome and live.

LAW OF LOVE FOR NEIGHBOUR

LOVE THY NEIGHBOUR AS THYSELF

Love for Yahweh discussed in Chapter 2 outlines four covenant-commandments you must abide if you are to assert you know Him and love Him, and also love Yahshua, otherwise, you make yourself a liar (John 14:15,21; 1 John 2:3-4). Similarly, we examine in this chapter, six covenant-commandments stated below that were summarised by YAHSHUA to teach us '*love for thy neighbour*', which we must abide to show that we have *love for one another*, so that the whole world will know that we are His Disciples and belong to Him. As the Assembly of Yahweh, we take every commandment seriously, which include the love for one another:

A new commandment I give to you, that you love one another; as I have loved you, that you also love one another. By this all will know that you are My disciples, if you have love for one another [John 13:34-35; also see Exodus 20:12-17, NKJV]

Exodus 20:12-17 and Deuteronomy 5:16-21 reveals the covenant-commandments for neighbour thus:

5. Honor your father and your mother, that your days may be long upon the land which YAHWEH your ELOHIM is giving you.
6. You shall not murder.
7. You shall not commit adultery.
8. You shall not steal.
9. You shall not bear false witness against your neighbour.
10. You shall not covet your neighbour's house; you shall not covet your neighbour's wife, nor his male servant, nor his female servant, nor his ox, nor his donkey, nor anything that *is* your neighbour's.

When Yahshua says *a new commandment I give to you*, He didn't mean to prescribe fresh Ten Commandments other than what the Father gave us from the beginning. He simply affirms Himself as the Giver of the Renewed Covenant Commandments promised by the Father through His prophet (Jeremiah 31:31-33). Thus, Yahshua reveals that the Ten Commandments possess the characteristics of the Father's LOVE, which we must have in our hearts by the workings of His Spirit; and that keeping each and every one of them fulfils our relationship with our Creator and our neighbour. Apostle Paul pointed out that these commandment-characters called "LOVE" are found at the root of **doing** good to our neighbour: "therefore love is the fulfilling of the law" (Romans 13:8-9). When we are doing good works of YAHWEH, we are fulfilling the law. Keeping the Ten Commandments and other Words of Yahweh is mankind's

first works to do. We must first REPENT of our SINS and then begin to ‘obey or do or keep the Commandments as “the first works” (Revelations 2:5). Once you take the necessary steps to repent and begin to obey the Commandments, the power to keep the law will now rest in the fruit of the Holy Spirit, which is immeasurable GRACE given to us all (Ephesians 4:7; Galatians 5:22-23; 2 Peter 1:5-8; Romans 6:5-6; Colossians 3:12;1 Corinthians 12:12). At this juncture, the believer begins to ‘live in the Spirit’ and ‘walk in the Spirit’ (Galatians 5:25). Similarly, the believer begins to mind the things of the Spirit, and will never mind the things of the flesh (Romans 8:5). The popular Bible passage tells us that **keeping the Ten Commandments is doing the whole duty of man**. The Preacher announced what the conclusion of the whole matter is: “Fear YAHWEH, and keep His commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. YAHWEH shall bring every work into judgement, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.” (Eccl. 12:13,14, *also see*, Matthew 10:26). Therefore if you say you fear your Creator, keep His Commandments – because it is your number one duty – and you owe Him unreserved love, this way you receive His true wisdom. The fear of Yahweh is the beginning of wisdom. His wisdom guides us as we keep His Commandments after receiving the gracious fruit of the Spirit. Any one that wilfully break any of the listed commandments above will be liable to judgement, which is second death Revelation 14:10-11). The Ten Commandments is YAHWEH’s COVENANT with His people. THE TEN COVENANT COMMANDMENTS IS THE ROYAL CONTRACT AGREEMENT BETWEEN YAHWEH AND HIS PEOPLE. To live, Yahweh’s people are commanded to “fulfil the royal law according to the scripture...” If we obey Yahweh, we “do well”; we’ll live and prolong our lives (James 2:8; Deuteronomy 4:13,40; 6:2), and finally we’ll enjoy eternal life in His Kingdom. The Covenant Commandments is the standard by which every human being will be assessed at the final judgment.

LAW OF THE KINGDOM

The Scripture had already announced that the Ten Commandments is the LAW of the Kingdom that YAHSHUA MESSIAH will use to govern the Earth when He returns. Isaiah wrote: “And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of YAHWEH’s house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it. And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of YAHWEH, to the house of the ELOHIM of Jacob; and He will teach us of His ways, and we will walk in His paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of YAHWEH from Jerusalem. And He shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into ploughshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war anymore” (Isaiah 2:2-4; *also see*, John 12:48). Indeed, the Ten Commandments shall go forth into all nations, and all of it shall be implemented, kept and obeyed. Any nation that refuse to obey it will be *judged* by it and punished and caught off. Why? Because ELOHIM has ensured that SIN must be totally wiped out from the earth. War, murder, idolatry, stealing, lies, covetousness, etc. must STOP when YAHSHUA MESSIAH returns; and all those who destroy the earth by wilfully disobeying His Commandments of LOVE, will be destroyed (Revelations 11:18). All those who reject His Words (Ten Commandments), the same Word will judge them. Yahshua states: “There is a judge for the one who rejects Me and does not accept my WORDS; the very Words I have spoken will condemn them at the last day” (John

12:48). Yahshua invites you to obey the Father's commandments, so as to avoid great tribulation and His wrath that is coming.

LAW OF LOVE

Satan has succeeded in teaching mankind that the Ten Commandments, which is the Law of Love has been cancelled. Satan does this so that ELOHIM will abhor the disobedient person. Satan wants ELOHIM to do away with people who hate His Law. In removing Yahweh's moral Law, Satan eliminates "Love", which the commandment offers. However, Yahshua asserts that the Ten Commandments Law is not cancelled, nor destroyed; neither is it nailed to the stake, as *Churchianity* claims. The false teachers preach that the Law is cancelled so that they can avail themselves the opportunity to continue to disobey YAHSHUA's clear commandments. If mankind were to be obeying YAHWEH's Laws, they would never have been sinning against HIM, and their neighbours. Evil would not have dwelt with human beings; there would have been peace in the homes, towns, cities, nations and peoples; there would have been peace and tranquillity all over the world.

Fifth Commandment – Exodus 20:12:

*Honour your father and your mother,
that your days may be long upon the land
which YAHWEH your Elohim is giving you.*

Obedience and respect to father and mother are demanded: the primary focus of the fifth Commandment is to *honour father and mother*, which is the important rule of learning to respect others e.g. elders, authorities, while we are still children. It introduces us to a series of commandments that define proper relationships with other people. Together, six of the commandments – the fifth through to the tenth – serve as the standard of conduct in areas of human behaviour that generate the most-far-reaching consequences on individuals, families, groups, communities, societies and nations. If the fifth commandment is kept, blessings for obeying father and mother would have been overwhelmingly reaped. Any individual or group – including whole nation – that understands the importance of strong family reaps the reward of an improved relationship with and blessings from ELOHIM. Today, respect for fathers, mothers, elderly, and seniors are gone. ELOHIM meant that family should live in peace and harmony, and by extension, such family cohesion positively impact societies and nations, thus making the world a peaceful place to live. Disobedience to fifth Commandment today has led to divisions and acrimonies in the families, societies and countries. This is a rebellion against ELOHIM, which in effect damages the Earth He created for His glory and mankind's habitation, joy, and peace.

Yes! A rebellion at highest level. Apart from individual rebelliousness to fifth Commandment, leaders worldwide have rebelled and trodden down the commandments of our heavenly FATHER and Parent – Yahweh, who gave mankind this commandment to ensure peace in the families, communities, nations and the Earth. These leaders have succeeded in teaching traditions or commandments of men instead of Commandments of Yahweh, thereby lead people away from the love of Yahweh. Yahshua charged the leaders of the Church:

Why do ye also transgress the commandment of Elohim by your tradition? For Elohim commanded, saying, HONOUR THY FATHER AND MOTHER: AND HE THAT CURSETH FATHER OR MOTHER LET HIM DIE THE DEATH. But ye say, whosoever shall say to his father or his mother, it is a gift, by whatsoever thou mightiest be profited by me; and honour not his father or his mother, he shall be free. Thus have ye made the commandment of Elohim of none effect by your tradition (Matthew 15:3-6; also see, Exodus 20:12; Exodus 21:17; Deuteronomy 4:21).

The Jewish rabbinic leaders had taught the people that ritual laws of washing of hands, feet, and their right to adjust even the fifth commandments to suite their whims and caprices, was more important than observing Yahweh's Commandments, which urge us to honour and respect our fathers and mothers. According to scholarship, such washings are common among the eastern nations. *Adam Clarke's Commentary* states: "This sort of washing was, and still continues to be an act of religion in the eastern countries and likely borrowed by Mohammed from the Jews. The rabbinic Jewish doctrine is: "If a man neglect the washing, he shall be eradicated from this world. Bathing is an indispensable prerequisite to the first meal of the day among the Hindus; and washing the hands and the feet is equally so before the evening meal." Messiah Yahshua condemns this kind of doctrine that make such laws obligatory or equal to Yahweh's Law (Heb. *Torah*). [Also see Mark 7:1-23 and Colossians 2:20-22].

These leaders were told that by setting aside Yahweh's laws, and yet turn to worship Him, is hypocrisy. He told them that "*in vain they do worship Me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*" (Matthew 15:9). Disobedient to the Law of Yahweh renders one's worship *vain* [worthless, ruin, or without effect]. This is exactly what these leaders did to His NAME, making it worthless, by way of replacing His Name for Baal or idol. Yahshua called them blind guides, who will surely exterminate themselves and those they lead. He further reminded them that setting aside Yahweh's Law in place of human laws or commandments attracts death penalty, particularly failing to keep the fifth commandment. Yahshua directs that keeping the fifth Commandment plus others, and following Him [have faith in Him], perfects us for eternal life and to enter the Kingdom of Yahweh (Matthew 19:18 -21).

Sixth Commandment – Exodus 20:13:

"You shall not murder"

This commandment deals with Murder: Life is a precious gift from YAHWEH, therefore, He instructs: "You shall not murder." This sixth commandment teaches preservation of sanctity of life. Who possesses the authority to take human life? Who has the right to make that decision? Life is YAHWEH's property. You have no right to take your life nor another person's life, because life is YAHWEH's breathe. You cannot create life; only YAHWEH can kill and make alive! It took Him His breathe to create life. If any life must be destroyed, YAHWEH has to sanction it. Only Yahweh has the power and authority over life because He is source of life. You are not to deliberately kill-premeditatedly or in the anger of the moment. Sanctity of life would have been maintained and preserved if mankind were to heed this commandment. People would not have hated one another to the point of taking their life. People would not have been murdering or slaughtering one another in the name of war. It is the failure to keep

this law that the earth is in chaos today, and getting worse by day. According to YAHSHUA, hatred, anger and wars would increase and finally escalate to the point that humanity would nearly wipe itself out before He returns. But for His timely intervention, remnants will survive. YAHSHUA taught men to stop abusing the Law of murder. Mankind should refrain from anger which is one of the characters of the devil that leads to murder. Anger stirs the heart to commit murder (Matthew 5:21-26). In recent time, Satan has released spirit of hatred and anger, and divisions and crisis is already heralding the earth. Obey the teaching of Yahshua on the Law of murder! Stop murder of unborn innocent baby! Stop murder of father, mother, brother, sister, relative, or neighbour, no matter how evil you may think he or she has committed against you. Murder can be through verbal use of words; it can be through the use of weapon. Any means that can lead to destruction of human life, must be avoided! Yahshua teach that: "all who take the sword will perish by the sword" (Matthew 26:52). Murder goes against LOVE. Murder truncates the commandment to love one another.

The penalty for killing one another is huge: "Whosoever sheds the blood of man, by man his blood will be shed; for in His own image Elohim has made mankind" (Genesis 9:6). Again, "Whoever strikes and kills a man must surely be put to death" (Exodus 21:12). Furthermore, "If anyone is destined for captivity, into captivity he will go; if anyone is to die by the sword, by the sword he must be killed. Here is a call for the perseverance and faith of the saints"" (Revelation 13:10). Those who take others captive or kill them, shall die in the same manner, even face the second death, because of disobedient to the Law. Love of another person does not permit murder. Not even are we allowed to hate our enemies, let alone murder them. We are to pray for our enemies, feed them, and forgive them. Our Master commands us: "Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you and persecute you; That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven..." (Matthew 5:44-45). Yahshua adds: "For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you; But if you forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses" (Matthew 6:14-15; also see, Mark 11:26). Believers watch out!

Seventh Commandment – Exodus 20:14:

"You shall not commit adultery"

This Commandment deals with adultery: the seventh law is given to protect marital relationships. It deals with whole sphere of unfaithfulness, lust and betrayal in relationships. Unless the natural desires that attract us to members of the opposite sex are channelled exclusively toward a loving marriage relationship, the temptation to engage in sexual immorality can easily overpower our self-control. Furthermore, be careful because adultery can also be committed from the *heart*. *The thought process of the heart encourages the 'eyes'* to look lustfully at opposite sex.

"You have heard that it was said to those of old, 'You shall not commit adultery.' "But I say to you that whoever looks at a woman to lust for her has already committed adultery with her in his heart" [Matthew 5:27-28].

In saying this, Yahshua emphasised that adultery was essentially a thing of the heart.

This weakness is the focus of the seventh commandment. Originally YAHWEH created a man and a woman to be together, and He divinely joined them for the need of each other. This law authorises the marriage relationship and establishes it as the foundation of the family, which in turn stands as the foundation and most important building block of society. Marriage is meant for two unmarried opposite sex – joined together – to create their own family apart from their parents. Only then should they “become one flesh” by physically uniting in a sexual relationship. YAHSHUA makes it clear that YAHWEH, from the beginning, intended that marriage be a monogamous and permanent relationship (Matthew 19:3-6). The consequences to violating marital law is huge. The social and personal harm brought by sexual immorality is so pervasive that it defies our ability to quantify its toll in human suffering. Most people simply refuse to contemplate its staggering consequences. If people obey YAHSHUA on this commandment, they would not commit *adultery* or *fornication*. YAHSHUA took time to teach that adultery and fornication must be stopped because they are unholy behaviour, which destroys the individual’s body. Also indulging in sexual immorality blocks Holy Spirit from living in the life of the person. Yahshua taught that committing adultery or fornication begins with lustful look. Therefore, “Whosoever looks on a woman (or man) to lust after her has committed adultery with her (or him) already in his (or her) heart.” Adultery (extra-marital sex with married person) or fornication (unmarried persons having sexual intercourse) are sinful and punishable by death.

Yahshua also taught that couples should not divorce and get remarry to another, when they are still alive. “It hath been said, 'WHOSOEVER SHALL PUT AWAY HIS WIFE, LET HIM GIVE HER A WRITING OF DIVORCEMENT: But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery (Matthew 5:31-31; *also see* Deuteronomy 24:1-4; Matthew 1:18; Luke 16:18; Romans 7:2-3). The clause: *saving for the cause of fornication*, is considered to be an insertion or addition, and not the Words of Yahshua. In Matthew 19, Yahshua made it plain: “And He answered and said unto them, Have ye not read that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female...FOR THIS CAUSE SHALL A MAN LEAVE FATHER AND MOTHER, AND SHALL CLEAVE TO HIS WIFE: AND THEY TWAIN SHALL BE ONE FLESH? Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore Elohim hath joined together, let not man put asunder” (Matter 19:5-6; Genesis 2:24; 5:2; Mark 10:6). The Bible asserts ‘no re-marriage’. YAHWEH avows: “I hate divorce!” says YAHWEH, the ELOHIM of Israel. “To divorce your wife is to overwhelm her with cruelty,” says YAHWEH of Heaven’s Armies. “So guard your heart; do not be unfaithful to your wife.” (Malachi 2:16). The verdict of no divorce on man equally applies to the woman. If they divorce or separate, no remarriage, until death take any one of them. Failure to comply with the keeping of the seventh commandments, results into adultery, and no fornicator, sexually perverse, or immoral person, shall enter into the Kingdom of Yahweh. The Scripture queries: “Do you not know that the wicked will not inherit the Kingdom of Yahweh? Do not be deceived: Neither the sexually immoral, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor men who submit to or perform homosexual acts, nor thieves, nor the greedy, nor drunkards, nor verbal abusers, nor swindlers, will inherit the Kingdom of Yahweh” (1 Corinthians 6:9-10).

Yahweh says that the penalty for breaking His Law is death, including men who have sex with men (homosexuality), and women who have sex with women (lesbianism); even to those who have sex with animals (bestiality). These are considered abomination in the sight of YAHWEH. You must never have sexual relations with your neighbour's wife because you will defile yourself with her (Leviticus 18:20); If a man is found lying with another man's wife, both the man who slept with her and the woman must die (Deuteronomy 22:22). This Law still stands today. Such people are called destroyers of the earth (Revelation 11:18). Apostle Paul commands the Assembly: "Now I am writing you not to associate with anyone who claims to be a brother but is sexually immoral or greedy, an idolater or a verbal abuser, a drunkard or a swindler. With such a man do not even eat" (1 Corinthians 5:11). Apostle Paul adds: "Flee from sexual immorality. Every other sin a man can commit is outside his body, but he who sins sexually sins against his own body" (1 Corinthians 6:18). To avoid sexual immorality and other vices, keep away from "Bad company" that corrupts good character" (1 Corinthians 15:33). The Bible reiterates: "For of this you can be sure: No immoral, impure, or greedy person (that is, an idolater), has any inheritance in the kingdom of Messiah and Yahweh (Ephesians 5:5). We are advised: "Put to death, therefore, the components of your earthly nature: sexual immorality, impurity, lust, evil desires, and greed, which is idolatry." (Colossians 3:5). Did you hear that? Sexual immorality is inclusive of list of idolatry – worship of idol.

Notice, "Now we know that the law is good, if one uses it lawfully understanding this, that the law is not laid down for the just but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and sinners, for the unholy and profane, for those who strike their fathers and mothers, for murderers, For the sexually immoral, for homosexuals, for slave traders and liars and perjurers, and for anyone else who is averse to sound teaching [doctrine] that conforms to the gospel concerning the glory of the blessed Elohim, which He entrusted to me" (1 Timothy 1:8-12). Apostle Paul writes that the Law is good because it tells sinners not to commit abominable things mentioned above. It restricts people from violating the LOVE of YAHWEH and the LOVE we ought to have for one another. It is the mirror that helps everyone to remove all the above evils and wickedness.

Base on the evil of breaking the LAW including the seventh Commandment, Apostle Paul wrote:

The wrath of Yahweh is being revealed from heaven against all the unrighteousness and wickedness of people, who suppress the truth by their wickedness, since what may be known about Yahweh is plain to them, because Yahweh has made it plain to them. For since the creation of the world Yahweh's invisible qualities—His eternal power and divine nature—have been clearly seen, being understood from what has been made, so that people are without excuse.

For although they knew Yahweh, they neither glorified him as Yahweh nor gave thanks to him, but their thinking became futile and their foolish hearts were darkened. Although they claimed to be wise, they became fools and exchanged the glory of the immortal Yahweh for images made to look like a mortal human being and birds and animals and reptiles. Therefore Yahweh gave them over in the sinful desires of their hearts to sexual impurity for the degrading of their bodies with one another. They exchanged the truth about Yahweh for a lie, and worshiped and served created things rather than the Creator —who is forever praised. Amen.

Because of this, Yahweh gave them over to shameful lusts. Even their women exchanged natural sexual relations for unnatural ones. In the same way the men also abandoned natural relations with women and were inflamed with lust for one another. Men committed shameful acts with other men, and received in themselves the due penalty for their error. Furthermore, just as they did not think it worthwhile to retain the knowledge of Yahweh, so Yahweh gave them over to a depraved mind, so that they do what ought not to be done. They have become filled with every kind of wickedness, evil, greed and depravity. They are full of envy, murder, strife, deceit and malice. They are gossips, slanderers, Elohim-haters, insolent, arrogant and boastful; they invent ways of doing evil; they disobey their parents; they have no understanding, no fidelity, no love, no mercy. Although they know Yahweh's righteous decree that those who do such things deserve death, they not only continue to do these very things but also approve of those who practice them. (Romans 1:24-32).

Therefore, "Little children, let no one deceive you: The one who practices righteousness is righteous, just as Messiah is righteous" (1 John 3:7). Every one who profess to follow Yahshua must not be named after the above unholy behaviours. Put to death all the above components of earthly nature, which destroys YAHWEH'S LOVE and denies people access into the Kingdom of Yahweh.

Eighth Commandment – Exodus 20:15

"You shall not steal"

The law of this commandment is expanded in Ephesians 4:28:

Let him who stole steal no longer, but rather let him labor, working with his hands what is good, that he may have something to give him who has need.

This commandment, covers three areas of honest living: pursuit of decent wealth; pursuit of productivity to make honest gain; and pursuit of honest goal for purposes of meeting the needs of the needy. The prophetic message of Malachi 3 strictly warn that we should not steal or rob Yahweh His *tithes* and *offerings* (read Malachi 3:8-9). Stealing what belong to Elohim is robbery and those who perpetuate act of robbery in His Assembly, Church or Temple are "cursed with a curse" and no robber will enter into the Kingdom of Yahweh [Malachi 3:8-9; Revelation 22:15; 1 Corinthians 6:9-10; Galatians 5:19-21].

Steal: "You shall not steal" teach amongst others, that we should 'practice giving rather than getting.' It safeguards everyone's right to legitimately acquire and own property. We need to understand and apply true values to life. **At the heart of this commandment is love.** Love of YAHWEH defeats the desire to steal. YAHWEH wants your right to own and keep your valuables honoured and protected. If we love our neighbours, we shall not ***steal*** their belongings. Also, if we love YAHWEH, we shall not rob Him of His tithes and offerings (Malachi 3:8). If most Preachers are not robbers amassing indescribable wealth, how is it that they are competing with top millionaires and billionaires of this world? Many Pastors are ranked in the top richest people of the world. Do not get it wrong! There is nothing wrong to be rich; but if riches or

wealth come by stealing what belong to others, such a person is a thief, and no thief will enter into the kingdom of YAHWEH. Both YAHSHUA and Apostles taught that Assembly members who are rich should distribute their wealth for the benefit of others (1 Timothy 6:18). Today, given the Word of MESSIAH, we look in astonishment how leaders of Churchianity establish colleges, universities, industries, commercial airplanes, yet the member-contributors cannot send their children to such institutions, or benefit out of such business ventures due to high tuition fees (in the case of academic institutions). The zeal in amassing wealth amongst Pastors betray YAHSHUA'S injunction about serving '*mammon*'. How can a single Pastor acquire fleets of jets all in the name of shuttling the world for evangelism? If Assembly of Yahweh have an aircraft to facilitate the work of ministers, that can be understood. But a leader acquiring two, three and more airplanes in the name of preaching the gospel shows covetousness. Such a leader ends up using the name of the Assembly to float air transport business at the expense of the poor people sweating to pay tithes and offerings meant to facilitate the work of Yahweh on Earth. Again, this is utter covetousness, the core breaking of the *eighth* and *tenth* Commandments, which forbid *stealing* and *covetousness*. Such a leader is not only a thief and a covetous person but an idolater, and no idolater will enter into the Kingdom. "For you may be sure of this, that everyone who is ...covetous (i.e. an idolater), has no inheritance in the Kingdom of Messiah and Elohim" (Ephesian 5:5; also see Revelation 22:15; 1 Corinthians 6:9-10; Galatians 5:19-21).

It is crazy to see what is happening in *Churchianity* today where leaders parade themselves with so many jets, cars, lands, housing estates, and all sorts of businesses. If they are not using them for commercial purposes, what are they using them for? Are they called to run businesses of jets, lands, houses, import and export of goods and services? Can one leader use two to three, even four jets at the same time to crisscross nations to preach the good news? Wouldn't one be sufficient? These people are businessmen, not preachers! They are thieves, not shepherds of the people. They rob Yahweh and the people what belongs to them. Going by the standard of YAHSHUA and Apostles whom we follow their example, one can never as a full-time minister run a full-time worldly business. It's understood that Pastors or Evangelists called into the Holy Ministry of Yahshua can sometime work [outside their ministry] to make ends meet but NOT on full-time scale; true ministers do not work for covetous reasons; they do not work for personal enrichment; they do not work to become billionaires or to be famous globally. Our Master did not allow His disciples to carry out advert of Him, even when He healed the sick (read Isaiah 42). He tried as much as possible to maintain a low profile, despite that He is the Elohim of the Earth. The Father wrote of Yahshua: "Behold My Servant [Yahshua], whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom My soul delighteth; I have put My Spirit upon Him: He shall bring forth judgement to the Gentiles. He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause His voice to be heard in the street" (verses 1-2). Yahshua fulfilled this prophecy of low profile (read Matthew 12:17-19). He never accepted nor pursued the glory and fame of this world even when He was invited to do so by Satan (read Matthew 4:8-10). He was never covetous, nor sort the wellbeing of His own at expense of others. You can never fully express the demand of the ministry with full-time secular work. In doing so, one consumes the other, and the Pastor may end up giving the people garbage because He has no time to pray and to seek the face of Yahweh and Holy Spirit for direction. Who is the 'Messiah' this people are following? Is **Messiah Yahshua** their Master?

No, No, not at all! Indeed, their Messiah is 'Jesus', the Messiah that does not obey the commandments of the Father. Our Messiah Yahshua obeyed His Father's commandments and abided in His love (John 15:10).

Full Time Work and the Work of the Ministry: Immediately Yahshua commenced His Earthly Ministry, He resigned from His full time Carpentry work. He led by example! None of the Disciples nor Apostles we follow their examples were business people or full-time worker somewhere [they may occasionally do part time work but not full-time]. These key officers in the Ministry of Yahshua resigned from their secular or professional works. When Apostle Peter attempted to go back into 'fishing' business, YAHSHUA STOPPED him. YAHSHUA called out all His disciples who were into various full-time businesses before they could join Him in His kingdom work. When Apostle Paul was called, he resigned from his full time legal practice. Few of them supported their daily living with '*menial*' jobs – e.g. tent-making. If the false Ministers of today follow the examples of our YAHSHUA MESSIAH, and His Apostles, they will not steal people's possessions in the name of preaching the gospel. Preaching the gospel does not make room for anyone to amass wealth. False Pastors and deceivers in the false Churches today are seriously competing with greedy politicians and businessmen. They go on embezzling what belong to the people, all in the name of deceptive prosperity messages they are preaching.

If politicians are honest in their services to the people, suffering would have been curtailed; wealth would have been fairly distributed, and the less privileged people in the societies would have had something to eat. The politicians covet what belong to many, particularly in the third world countries, particularly in the African countries. If business people were sincere, prices of goods would not be skyrocketing every day. Just look at the greed that thrives during the so-called human traditions like *Easter* and *Christmas*, not to mention those during Moslem and other religious festivals. If greed is not part of enrichment at the expense of the poor, people would have lived joyfully and happily without overlabouring themselves to make ends meet. If stealing is not made the order of the day, the poor in the societies would have had enough to eat and drink; the widows would have had helpers for their provisions; sicknesses and diseases would have minimised – because people would get the best medical care; life would have been good to everybody; everybody would have had enough for his or her daily bread. For outrightly stealing what belong to many, thus breaking the eighth commandment, the wrath of Yahweh will be poured down in the way it never happened before upon the wicked. Yahweh vows to descend upon the vultures that eat up His people. He calls them insect destroyers, and He promised to deal with all the locusts, caterpillars, and cankerworms that destroy His people, as the world tumbles into great tribulation and His wrath. Breaking Yahweh's laws will land the disobedient into eternal damnation. Be warned and desist from saying NO to Yahweh's Commandments!

Ninth Commandment – Exodus 20:16

“You shall not bear false witness against your neighbour”

Bearing False Witness: *You shall not bear false witness against your neighbour* is the ninth commandment that establishes 'TRUTH as a Way of Life'. The commandment reminds us that we must NEVER do anything with falsehood or lies. How important is truth? To fully appreciate

the Ninth commandment, with its prohibition of lying, we must realise how important truth is to YAHWEH. YAHSHUA took time to teach how to avoid falsehood and to say the truth always (Matthew chapter 5:33-42). He warns His Assembly that their “No” should be “No”, and “Yes” should be “Yes”. This Commandment establishes YAHWEH’s LOVE amongst people, if they keep and obey it. It depicts YAHSHUA’S character and as such if His Assembly love Him, they must keep these LOVELY characters, which He gave them as His “new commandment” (John 13:34). If His people love Him, they should keep the whole of His commandments as He kept the Father’s commandments and abideth in His love (John 14:15; 15:10). If the Words of YAHSHUA are heeded, people will not be standing to bear false witness against their neighbours. Swearing and lying to deceive would have been eliminated, and societies would have been pleasant to live if the peopled of Yahweh were to obey His Word; Court cases would not have been like trading companies, where people seize every opportunity to outsmart one another, and in some cases tell lies so as to take advantage of the other, coveting what belong to another. Innocent people would not have been jailed or killed on flimsy excuses. It’s either you obey Yahweh’s Law and live, or disobey it and die. The choice is yours!

Purpose and Meaning of Nine Commandment

What the Scriptures tell us about Yahweh, His WORD and TRUTH? “Every word of Yahweh is pure: He is a shield unto them that put their trust in Him” (Proverbs 30:5). Daniel refers to Yahweh’s Word as “the Scripture of Truth” (10:21). Yahshua said of Yahweh the Father, “Your Word is truth” (John 17:17). The Scripture tells us that “Yahweh is not a man, that he should lie” (Numbers 23:19). “The Word of Yahweh is right; and all His works are done in truth” (Psalms 33:4) because He is “Elohim of truth” (Deuteronomy 32:4); and “His truth endureth to all generations” (Psalms 100:5). Truth has no end because Yahweh is truth and the Word He speak is truth. Whereas the world live in lies, you are not to join them. As the Source of Truth, Yahweh requires His people to speak the truth always, because those who will inherit the Kingdom are those “...whose walk is blameless and who does what is righteous, who speaks the truth from his heart and has no slander on his tongue, who does his neighbour no wrong and casts no slur on his fellow-man...who keeps his oath even when it hurts” (Psalms 15:1-3).

Yahshua and the truth: Truth will be restored as a universal way of life when Yahshua Messiah returns to establish His Kingdom on Earth. “Thus saith YAHWEH; I am returned unto Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called a city of truth; and the mountain of YAHWEH of hosts the holy mountain” (Zechariah 8:3). Book of Psalms 85 further reveals how the truth and righteousness must reign in the land of Israel when Yahshua returns: “Surely His salvation is nigh them that fear Him; that glory may dwell in our land. Mercy and truth are met together; righteousness and peace have kissed each other. Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven. Yes, YAHWEH shall give that which is good; and our land shall yield her increase. Righteousness shall go before Him; and shall set us in the way of his steps” (Psalms 85:9-13). From Yahshua’s thrown in Jerusalem He will insist that all of mankind must follow His Law and people will accept, believe and speak in the truth of Yahweh (Isaiah 2:2-4). Yahshua’s character was and is a perfect reflection of the character of our heavenly Father, the Elohim of truth. He said: “I am the Way, the Truth, and

the Life. No one comes to the Father except through Me” (John 14:6). Therefore we must “speak the truth in love” that we may grow up into Him in all things, which is the Head, even Messiah” (Ephesians 4:15). Servants of Yahshua Messiah must be consistent in speaking the truth, demonstrating the sincerity of our love for others. We must accept and obey the Commandments and teachings of Yahweh that guides us into “the way of truth”. We are appealed to “Only fear Yahweh, and serve Him in truth with all your heart: for consider how great things He has done for you” (1 Samuel 12:24; Psalms 119:30,151,160).

Lies of Israel Yesterday and Today: In ancient Israel and today’s world, truth has always been scarce. Today, it’s difficult to know who is telling the truth. It’s getting worse as we progress into the future. Many tries to balance the risk of being caught against the perceived benefits of lying. You see this more amongst individuals and businesses that display their wonderful creativity, camouflaging deceit in their advertised product with a view to luring people to buy their products. In today’s businesses we can spot individuals, small and medium businesses, and big companies using deception in a sophisticated way designed in a way that they will not attract lawsuits. Isaiah vividly described today’s world: “None calleth for justice, nor any pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity” (Isaiah 59:4). The nation of Israel was described thus: “But you shall say unto them, This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of YAHWEH their Elohim, nor receiveth correction: truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth” (Jeremiah 7:28).

The BIG question is: Do you tell lies? Or is telling lies offensive to you? These questions are crucial and requires only you to truthfully answer them yourself because everyone will surely give account of his or her work to Yahweh when Yahshua returns. Temptations to lie never cease. They are always with us. Lying is such a quick and effortless way to gain an advantage over others. It appears to offer easy and swift escape from embarrassment, fear, guilt or chastisement. But the Bible says, “Lying lips are abomination to YAHWEH: but they that deal truly are His delight” (Proverbs 12:22). Notice that TRUTH belong to Yahweh and lies belong to Satan the devil – “a liar and the father of lies” (John 8:44). Satan is the deceiver of the whole world (Revelation 12:9); and it is too easy for people to follow his example in dealings with others and especially when lying is so commonly practiced all around us.

Tenth Commandment – Exodus 20:17

“You shall not covet your neighbour’s house; you shall not covet your neighbour’s wife, nor his male servant, nor his female servant, nor his ox, nor his donkey, nor anything that is your neighbour’s.”

Covetousness: What about covetousness, the mother of greed? “You shall not covet” is the tenth commandment that teach *true righteousness that comes from the heart*. This last commandment forbids coveting, cheating, greed, insatiability. In Matthew 19, the young rich ruler left sorrowful because he was covetous. He loved material possession to the point he could not sell those things that had become his stumbling block to entering into the kingdom. He was steadily breaking the tenth commandment. Covetousness will surely STOP many at the gate of the Kingdom. Covetousness is earthly nature that enrols people to long for something that legitimately belong to another. The greedy lots go the way of covetousness and they get suffocated. Covetousness is an immoral longing for something that is not rightfully ours.

The teaching of the tenth commandments – covetousness is aimed directly at the heart and mind of every human being. In prohibiting covetousness, it defines not so much what we must do but how we should think. The law of covetousness asks us to look deep within ourselves to see what we are on the inside. It teaches that covetousness is affront to equitable distribution of wealth, which the rich few embarks upon to deny majority their valuables. Covetousness is the mother of greed, and it is idolatry. Today, the idol called ‘covetousness’ has paralysed the Assemblies, which the Bible called the pillar of truth. It is absolutely hard today for members of the Assemblies, particularly *Christian Churches*, to tell the truth about money, simply because of greed. Because of appetite to covet, people lie at will; betray one another; grab other people’s possessions. Covetous person borrows and pay not. Covetous people take away land, house, wife, servant (male or female), businesses that belong to another, thereby destroys the love that ought to exist between neighbours. It’s a sin to disobey Yahweh and the consequence of breaking the ninth commandment is followed by a curse and death (Deuteronomy 27:26).

Covetousness portends selfishness – always thinking of oneself first. It thinks of what to get instead of what to give. Elohim denouncing such lifestyle and. We should not think about self alone. We must quit seeking only for our individual interests. Coveting is the selfish approach to life and selfishness is the root of our transgressions of YAHWEH’S COMMANDMENTS – “But every man is tempted, when he is drawn always of his own lust, and enticed. Then when lust has conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death” (James 1:14-15). James notes how dangerous out of control desires can be. “From when come wars and fightings among you? Come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members? You lust, and have not: you kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: you fight and war, yet you have not, because you ask not” (James 4:1-2). Covetousness is akin with lust. Paul wrote on how we have “conducted ourselves in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desire of the flesh and of the mind” (Ephesians 2:3). We’ve always allow our desires to rule our behaviour, in that way we have all sinned (Romans 3:10,23).

Sin of Covetousness is Death: brethren, breaking any one of the Ten Commandments is evil, abomination, and a curse that attracts punishment of death. Covetousness has always cursed humanity. Both the rulers and the ruled are found covetous. The prophets were more profound against covetousness. “*But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for your covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do it*” (Jeremiah 22:17). The problem of covetousness was not limited to the kings, “*For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely*” (Jeremiah 6:13). YAHWEH warns that His people must desist from covetousness otherwise its outcome will be destructive: “*And they covet fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take them away: so they oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage. Therefore thus saith YAHWEH; Behold, against this family do I devise an evil, from which you shall not remove your necks...*” (Micah 2:2-3). Because every law broken must be visited in YAHWEH’S wrath and fury, those who understands the danger of breaking His law should run and never look back.

Latter Day’s Covetousness: In this our days, covetousness has been the other of the day – ushering in perilous times. People want to be famous; people want to have money at all cost, even monies that belong to others; people want to be heard; people want to be noticed;

people wants to receive honour and glory so that they can show off. But we were duly warned about unwarranted covetousness and its consequences of loving this dying world. We were told that judgement will follow the wicked who do not live in accordance to the way of YAHWEH. Apostle Paul wrote: *“This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, traitors, heady, high-minded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of YAHWEH; Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away”* (2 Timothy 3:1-5). This is a vividly accurate description of our world. When we see people whose lifestyle are patterned after the above descriptions, run away. Do not associate with them, else they corrupt you. Apostle Paul wrote: *“Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as you have: for he has said, I will never leave you, nor forsake you”* (Hebrews 13:5). In other words: *“we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows”* (1 Timothy 6:7-10). The greed of this latter days is so much. Some people have taken it as a way of life and feels you cannot live life without being covetous. Who said? Listen to what the Spirit says: *“Walk in the Spirit, and you shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh,” For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that you cannot do the things that you would”* (Galatians 5:16-17). However, the Holy Spirit gives you the fruit and enables you to obey Yahweh’s Commandments that keep one out of sin (Acts 2:38; Galatians 5:22-23).

IF WE KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS OF THE FATHER AND FOLLOW YAHSHUA ALL THE DAYS OF OUR LIVES, WE SHALL DO WELL AND NO PUNISHMENT SHALL BE METED AGAINST US; NO WRATH OF YAHWEH SHALL VISIT US; BUT IF WE FAIL AND LIVE IN DISOBEDIENCE, CURSES AND PUNISHMENT OF DEATH AWAITS THE PERSON.

TO BE FOREWARNED IS TO BE FOREARMED!

TAKE HEED THAT NO MAN DECEIVES YOU!!

OBEY THE COMMANDMENTS TODAY, AND LIVE!!!

THE GREATEST COMMANDMENTS OF LOVE TAUGHT BY YAHSHUA

As noted earlier, Yahweh's WORD is His LAW and His LAW is summed up in the Ten Commandments Covenant, which Yahshua called **LOVE – “A New Commandment”**. The prophets told us that He will teach His people His Commandments. Indeed, Yahshua taught us His Law, magnifying them and making them honourable. The Bible states: “...I will make your pinnacles of rubies, your gates of sparkling jewels, and all your walls of precious stones. *Then all your sons will be taught by YAHWEH*, and great will be their prosperity. In righteousness you will be established, far from oppression, for you will have no fear, and removed from terror, for it will not come near you...” (Isaiah 54:12-13). This prophecy takes root in people who keep His Laws, as a result, oppression, fear and terror are removed from them. This prophecy captures the oncoming Kingdom of Yahweh on Earth, where His people will live in absolute love, joy and peace when Yahshua returns to begin His reign on Earth. This is the reason Yahshua had to prepare the heart of His people to begin living in accordance to the dictates of the Ten Commandments.

Yahshua's doctrine during His Earthly Ministry was clearly based on the Ten Commandments and the Testimonies of the Prophets, which bear light and truth of the Kingdom. The standpoint of the Kingdom message is the LAW and the TESTIMONIES of the Prophets. Yahweh through Isaiah explains: “To the law and to the testimony, if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them” (Isaiah 8:20, *also see* Leviticus 20:6; Isaiah 58:8). Yahshua came teaching the law and testimonies, and made it clear for everyone to understand and to live by it, so as to make life comfortable and peaceful on Earth. The Scripture tells us that Yahshua came into the world, teaching the Commandments Law, which the prophets also taught. Yahshua Himself said that He did not come to destroy the Law and the Prophets but to fulfil them (see Matthew 5:17). This conforms to what prophet Isaiah said of Him – that He will magnify the Law and make it honourable. John wrote of Yahshua: “It is written in the Prophets: 'And they will all be taught by ELOHIM [i.e. Yahshua].' Everyone who has heard the Father and learned from Him comes to Me” (John 6:45; *also see* Isaiah 54:13). As the Father calls us, He gave us to Yahshua, Who in turn prepares us for eternal life. This is what Yahshua said: “No man can come to Me, except the FATHER which hath sent Me draw him; and I will raise him up at the last day” (John 6:44). It is the Father that call us, and Yahshua teach us the doctrine of the Father and prepare us for the Kingdom and eternal life.

I have heard many say, that the Ten Commandments was not the New Testament teaching of Yahshua. Many of the false teachers claim that over ninety percent of Yahshua's teaching was on wealth and prosperity; others believe His teaching was on healing and deliverance; yet others claim He preached heresy [similar to how the Jews saw the people of the Way, Acts 24:14]. Base on the above, Yahshua's Earthly Ministry focused on correcting, educating and clarifying the LAW and the TESTIMONIES, which is the light of the gospel message (Isaiah 8:20). Why was His Ministry about the LAW and TESTIMONY? The Old Testament is about the LAW, and the New Testament is about what Yahshua taught out of the Father's doctrine. Therefore He came to save us from sin so that we should begin to live in accordance to the Father's LAW. Unfortunately, many do not want to hear about His Law. The Bible says, “For the preaching of the stake is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of Elohim” (1 Corinthians 1:18). The people who deny that Yahshua did not teach the LAW of

Commandments, Bible says they are wise in their own eyes, and Yahshua avows: “I will destroy the wisdom of the wise; the intelligence of the intelligent I will frustrate....” (verse 19). Apostle Paul was straight to the point: “...We do not practice deceit, nor do we distort the word of Elohim. On the contrary, by open proclamation of the truth, we commend ourselves to every man’s conscience in the sight of Elohim. And even if our gospel is veiled, it is veiled to those who are perishing. The god [Satan] of this age has blinded the minds of unbelievers so they cannot see the light of the gospel of the glory of Messiah, who is the image of Yahweh...” (2 Corinthians 4:2-4).

YAHSHUA came magnifying the commandment laws as directed by the Father. “YAHWEH is well pleased for His righteousness’ sake; He (YAHSHUA) will magnify the law, and make it honourable” (Isaiah 42:21). YAHWEH said that He will magnify, teach and make the law honourable. In Matthew chapters 5, 6 and 7, YAHSHUA did exactly as prophesied.

Yahweh or Mammon Commandment: Yahshua’s warning against following the way of mammon debunk false teachers’ assertion that His teaching was largely on earthly prosperity, money or wealth. He was emphatic when He told His followers to choose between serving “YAHWEH and Mammon”. Clearly, “You cannot serve ELOHIM and mammon” together (Matthew 6:24; Luke 12:15; 16:13; 1 Timothy 6-10). What is *mammon*? Mammon is idol. It is Satan’s instrument of enticement or temptation to sin! It’s power to entice and delude mankind is in ‘unrighteous mammon’. Mammon is unrighteous gift of Satan enshrouded in his head for luring the heart and soul of unsuspecting mankind. It is a powerful weapon of idolatry, adultery and vanity, which attracts people into false wealth of this world that entice and blindfold them into illusion of fame and riches. At the height of ‘*mammonic*’ deceit, people’s hearts are seared as they are catapulted into worldly pleasure that is at variance with the love and service of ELOHIM.

In Luke 4 and Matthew 4, Satan offered YAHSHUA earthly possession and its mammon-world if only he should worship him, but MESSIAH rejected his offer. Unfortunately, many followers of MESSIAH today choose to serve the god-of-mammon instead of YAHWEH. Many in Churchianity have followed the way of mammon, instead of YAHSHUA. This is the reason the pursuit of earthly possessions – money, wealth, riches, fame etc. have led to covetousness, greed and idolatry, thus breaking the two greatest commandments – “thou shall love thy YAHWEH with all thy heart...”; and “thou shall love thy neighbour as thyself”. *Mammonism* is Satan’s idolatrous tool through which he traps souls that love it. Warning about mammon-worship is a serious commandment many overlooked, which block their relationships with the FATHER.

Our Vision: How then would one get money? YAHSHUA gave vision to follow: “seek ye first the kingdom of YAHWEH and His righteousness, and all these things shall be added unto thee” (Matthew 6:33). Here YAHSHUA invites His Assembly to: seek the Kingdom through Yahshua’s righteousness. To achieve this, we are to submit and surrender to the obedience of YAHWEH’s COMMANDMENTS; we are to daily fear HIM, keep and obey His Words; we are to have absolute faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH, and daily strive to enter the Kingdom. We are called to submit our lives to the leading and guiding of YAHSHUA for our daily bread – so that we will not stray into Satan’s money-trap and enticement of his earthly possessions. It’s only on this basis Yahshua will add to us material things, so that whatever we receive in the process of executing

the work He assigns us shall be sanctified, blessed, protected by HIM. The daily bread He gives you will not be corrupted if you allow YAHSHUA to be your provider. This means, having faith and trust in Him to bless everything we must ever have. But this appear to be difficult to many. Many people find it difficult to submit and surrender to YAHSHUA, even to wait on Him for provision of material things of life. Lack of spirit of patience, gives Satan the opportunity to entrap and enslave people into material things.

OBEDIENCE to ELOHIM's Word is in the heart of His COMMANDMENTS. For instance, do you serve YAHWEH on His Sabbath day? Do you devote the Sabbath day as a day of making money? In order words, Do you chase money on the Sabbath day? (see Exodus 31:13-17; Isaiah 58:13-14; Ezekiel 20:12-20; Mark 2:27-28); Do you rob ELOHIM's Tithe and Offering? If you do not pay Tithe and Offering, you are a robber, and a greedy person. No robbers, thieves, extortioners, nor greedy persons shall inherit the kingdom of ELOHIM (Malachi 3:8-10; 1 Corinthians 6:10; *also see* Galatians 5:19-21). When you obey ELOHIM's commandments and keep faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH, you are submitting yourself to Him for 'righteousness' and 'perfection', required to enter into "the kingdom of YAHWEH" (Matthew 19:17-21; 6:33). Do not be wise in your own eyes!

YAHSHUA warns: "Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be *called the least in the kingdom of heaven*: but whosoever shall do and teach them (Commandments), the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven" (Matthew 5:19). Failure to practice and teach His commandments, brings violence, misery, pains, anguish, sufferings and evil to humanity. To be called 'least in the kingdom of heaven' is to incur lose, and death. In Revelation 21:8, YAHSHUA states that no law-breaker will enter into the kingdom of YAHWEH. The law breakers are all disobedient people: lawless men and women, the fearful, the unbelieving, the abominable, idolaters, murderers, whoremongers, liars, sorcerers, and all those who disobey or repudiate any of the Ten Commandments discussed above. "They shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone: which is the second death" (Revelation 21:8; also, see Mark 4:16-17; Revelation 20:14-15). Because they have wilfully broken the royal law, they will not enter into the kingdom. Apostle James, the brother of YAHSHUA, wrote:" For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all (James 2:10; *compare*, Matthew 5:19). What will you do to be saved? Listen to YAHSHUA and live – because the whole duty of man is to keep His commandments (Ecclesiastics 12:13). The duty or work of men shall be used to judge them: "For the Son of Man will come in His Father's glory with His angels, and then He will repay each one according to what he has done." (Matthew 16:27; Revelation 22:12). Everyone will be judged according to His works. Faith without works, is dead. Believe the Word of YAHSHUA and live because His Word is spirit, life and truth. Obey His Word and whole-heartedly follow Him. Obey His commandments because based on it you KNOW Him and LOVE Him (John 14:21; 1 John 2:3-4). That way, He will lead you into His eternal kingdom, which is the only hope for mankind.

GREATEST COMMANDMENTS

All the Ten Commandments are important. They depict YAHWEH's character of love that all mankind is expected to possess so that they can live a peaceable life. The Ten Commandments show that the greatest Commandments of Yahshua is:

- (1) Love for YAHWEH (*first and the greatest Commandment*), and
- (2) Love for Neighbour.

These two characters of 'LOVE' sums up the Ten Commandments and anyone that rejects to keep them, will be destroyed. Therefore, Yahshua Messiah taught that in these two summarised Commandments, **LOVE** is established (Matthew 22:35-40; John 13:34-35; Romans 13:8-9; John 13:34-35). The Ten Commandments is the heart of the LAW of Yahweh, which Israel failed to obey. To know Yahshua and to be part of His Kingdom, one MUST keep these Commandments through the help of the Holy Spirit, else the person is classified as a LIAR, and there is NO TRUTH in him or her (1 John 2:3-4; John 14:15,21). The failure of Israel to keep the whole Commandments led to their dispersal into every part of the world. Continuous transgression or breaking of the Law has been the *mystery* that blinds Israel from understanding the truth in following Yahweh. Following Yahshua hinges on OBEDIENCE to the NEW COVENANT LAW made by HIS BLOOD, which all believers must keep. The NEW COVENANT is based on keeping the LAW, which is now written in the hearts of believers (Jeremiah 31:31-33; Matthew 26:28). As the time of Gentiles comes to an end, Yahshua will return to restore the nation of Israel, and anyone that is not keeping Yahweh's New Covenant Law and following Yahshua will be destroyed. Whilst quoting Isaiah 59:20 in Romans 10:25-26, Apostle Paul captures it thus:

I want you to understand this mystery, dear brothers and sisters,^[a] so that you will not feel proud about yourselves. Some of the people of Israel have hard hearts [lived in disobedience], but this will last only until the full number of Gentiles comes to Messiah. And so all Israel will be saved (i.e. obedient Israel). As the Scriptures say,

*"The One [Yahshua] who rescues will come from Jerusalem,^[b]
and He will turn Israel^[c] away from ungodliness [lawlessness].
And this is my covenant with them, that I will take away their
sins (i.e. transgression or breaking the law)."^[d]*

The above quotation urge the Gentile Churches never to enter into transgression (breaking of the Law), which Israel found themselves and were scattered, because the time of the Gentiles is coming to an end. Then the Israelites who had kept the commandments wherever they are scattered now will be gathered together as a nation of Israel, and will be returned into their own land. Apostle Paul maintained that Yahweh never cast Israel away forever, but will in this latter days restore them back into their own land as His people. Are you ready for Israel's restoration? Do you know that the sleeping Israel is now waking up from their slumber, and they have started calling upon the Name of Yahweh, and Yahshua [SAVING Name). Obey

Yahweh's Law and have faith in Yahshua Messiah today, and so that you may live! We will soon return home, Israel. Read Romans 11:16-32; Matthew 24:29-31; Isaiah 11:10-16; Ezekiel 20:33-40.

There is important dimension to the whole LAW, where Yahweh tested Israel – the ***Sabbath day*** – and also, the ***Feasts Commandments*** known as the holy days of Yahweh, in which we are commanded to keep at least seven feasts, namely: Passover, Unleavened Bread, Pentecost, Trumpets, Atonement, Tabernacles, and Last Great Day. Weekly Sabbaths and Annual Feast days have all been rejected and replaced with man-made traditions and commandments by today's Churchianity. The annual feast days showcases Yahweh's Master Plan for our Salvation which everybody need to learn and master, so as to know how to escape in this last day's trouble and be able to stand before the Son of Man (Luke 21:36). Feasts of Yahweh is treated below, and for more information on Yahweh's Feasts – visit our website: www.livingyahweh.com.

More importantly, the greatest fallen away pointed out by all the Apostles was on REJECTION OF THE COMMANDMENTS OF YAHWEH, particularly *His Name* and the *weekly Sabbath days*, which today have become '*no go area*' for Churchianity. Mankind's rebellion against Sabbath day is discussed below. Meantime, let's examine below how the moral law or law of spirit has remained a permanent covenant, and how with the giving of Yahshua's Spirit we are offered enough grace to attain His righteousness through faith in Yahshua Messiah, and keeping the Law.

Having understood Yahshua's Greatest Commandments, we can now proceed to study the Law of Spirit, which is vividly identified as the Ten Commandments that cannot be broken; and we shall compare same with the Law of Sacrifice (or Ceremonial or Ritual Laws), which Yahshua took away. Notice that the TEN COMMANDMENTS is the same as Morale Law, and Law of Liberty. Carefully understand in this section what *grace, law, righteousness, faith, and works of the law* depict. Often people say they are saved by grace through faith, what do they mean? What is *under grace*, and *under the law*? Also in this section, discover what the Bible says regarding GRACE as the content of the fruit of the Spirit.

LAW OF SPIRIT REPLACED LAW OF SACRIFICE THAT IS 'Not Good'

The Ten Commandments Law can never be kept nor obeyed without YAHSHUA's Spirit, which offers us His unmerited favour called GRACE, the very fruit of His Spirit. The Spirit-fruit is the *engine* or *power* of influence that yields obedience to keep sin away from believer's life. Apostle Paul described it as Law of Spirit. Anybody who obeys the Law of Spirit in MESSIAH YAHSHUA, is no longer into condemnation. "...For the Law of the Spirit of life in MESSIAH YAHSHUA has made me free from the law of sin and death" (Romans 8:1-2). The Law of Spirit is the Ten Commandments, and it is the Law of Liberty, or the law of freedom. Being under the Law of Spirit is being under grace; whereas, being under the law of *sin and death* is being under the law (i.e. law of sacrifice). It is the law Israel was fulfilling as a way to attain righteousness, but Yahshua opposed them. Yahshua directed His disciples to rise above this law by believing and trusting in Him, the Yahshua Messiah, else their righteousness will be like that of the Priests, Scribes and Pharisees who thought that righteousness was by fulfilling the works of

rituals or sacrifices (Matthew 5:20). Those who do not have Yahshua as their Master and Saviour are under the law. Law of sacrifice, ritual law or ceremonial law does not take sin away but kills (Ezekiel 20:25). This particular law or *statutes that were not good or ordinances* deals with 'blood sacrifices' that the BLOOD of YAHSHUA takes away. The sacrificial animal blood does not save. Apostle Paul described it as "the handwriting of ordinances that was against us", which YAHSHUA took away, nailing it to the stake (Colossians 2:14). Those that abide to it "should not live" (verse 25). Their righteousness is based on fulfilling the law of sacrifice, and not to Yahweh. This is righteousness on human works. Yahshua warns against it by telling the disciples that their righteousness must exceed the righteousness of the Pharisees and the Scribes (Matthew 5:20). Notice that Yahshua did not remove the Ten Commandments Law (Matthew 5:17,19; Romans 3:31). Only the sacrificial law was removed.

Grace and Law: You should know the difference between being *under the law* and being *under grace* which Apostle Paul wrote. Paul's emphasis on *under the law* was based on sacrificial, ceremonial laws or law of circumcision, which leaders of Israel kept as a way of attaining righteousness, instead of having faith in YAHWEH and keeping the Ten Commandments COVENANT Law as they were commanded (Deuteronomy 4:1). They were given two tablets of stone containing "love for YAHWEH", and another containing the "love for neighbour". But they pursued the law of sacrifice and circumcision, thereby neglecting and polluting the Ten Commandments, thus destroying the moral law which would have set them above other nations on earth. The moral law constitute the character of ELOHIM, followed with the practice of faith in ELOHIM, which Abraham did. By focusing on the ceremonial law, ELOHIM says was 'not good', they violated the true commandments law. The pursuit of keeping sacrificial duties became Israelites "*works*" for righteousness – causing rebellion and disobedience against YAHWEH's way of life, thus they polluted the sacred laws of YAHWEH. YAHWEH said, "Because they had not executed my judgements, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my Sabbaths, and their eyes were after their fathers' idols. Wherefore I gave them also statutes that were not good, and judgements whereby they should not live" (Ezekiel 20:24-25).

Ceremonial laws (Colossians 2:16; Galatians 4:9): Apostle Paul reminded the Colossian Gentile Assembly that they should not allow traditions of men, or Jewish ceremonial laws, or commandments of men, to override the teachings they received from MESSIAH who is the Head of the body (Assembly), in whom all knowledge and wisdom reside. Most Jewish ceremonial teachers taught that rules and regulations that stipulate "do's" and "don'ts", must be readily accepted and obeyed if one must be saved. The Gentiles, particularly in Colossian and Galatian Assemblies were invaded with these traditions of men to turn their hearts back into what Apostle Paul called "beggarly elements". Paul questioned them: "But now, after that ye have known ELOHIM, or rather are known of ELOHIM, how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage?" (Galatians 4:9). Paul warned that turning back to beggarly elements is returning to bondage after being saved by MESSIAH. He therefore cautioned that they should not allow anyone to become a stumblingblock to them on basic commandments regarding: clean food and drink, or festival [feast] or a new moon or a Sabbath (Colossians 2:16). The judaisers were bent in following their ceremonial laws, which ELOHIM did not want Israel to indulge into, but they craved for it (Ezekiel 20:25). Here Paul warned them never to return to them, except being focus to what Yahweh commanded. Do

not be deceived! Apostle Paul would never cancel the Laws of YAHWEH that he believed and kept, which include: observing new moon, weekly Sabbath, Ten Commandments, Annual Feasts, eating clean foods, etc. These are pure and holy laws of YAHWEH to Israel called the moral laws. In fact, Paul confessed when he was being tried by Felix, that he upheld these laws and the prophets: “this I confess unto thee, that after the Way which they call heresy, so worship I the ELOHIM of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the law and in the prophets” (Acts 24:14). Many deceived people conclude that Paul nullified those holy and just commandments. That is not true! It was the Jewish ceremonial laws and Gentile rules and regulations, which MESSIAH Himself called men’s tradition or commandments that are cancelled by Him, and He preached against them (read Matthew 15:1-14; Mark 7:2-13; Ephesians 2:14-15). Most of those rules and regulations bordered on idolatrous ceremonies and sacrifices, and to that extent, Paul warned them against the false teachers: “Let no one pass judgement on you in questions of food and drink, or with regard to a festival or a new moon or a Sabbath” (Colossians 2:16). There were hundreds of these rules and regulations the Gentile Assemblies e.g. Colossians, Galatians, Corinthians, Ephesians, Philippians, Thessalonians, etc., were asked to follow. Given various misunderstandings about what was holy and unholy before ELOHIM, Apostle Paul wrote to these Assemblies emphasising on two main laws of Israel, namely: YAHWEH’S holy law - TEN COMMANDMENT LAW and the STATUTES [e.g. Annual Feasts]. These are true Laws ELOHIM gave Israel. The other is the *Jewish ceremonial laws* - SACRIFICIAL LAWS, which ELOHIM did not want them to have (Ezekiel 20:25).

Apostle Paul wrote extensively on these ‘sacrificial laws’ in his epistles, and how the BLOOD of YAHSUA removed them. The Ten Commandments law and Feasts were not removed, nor destroyed, nor nailed to the stake (Matthew 5:17-19; Romans 3:31). You need to know which law Apostle Paul talked about in his epistles before concluding that the Ten Commandments Law and Feasts have been removed. Indeed, Paul’s writing are not easily understood except Holy Spirit guides the person. Even other apostles found his writing difficult (*read* Apostle Peter’s comment about Paul’s writing in 2 Peter 3:15-18). Do not fall victim to deceits of those that do not know the history of the Assembly, and the Scriptures, yet they go ahead interpreting the Bible in their own way, and make people believe their lies. ELOHIM shall send them strong delusion so that they will believe a lie...and be damned (2 Thessalonians 2:10-12). Such people are called “unlearned and unstable wrest...[digging] their own destruction” (2 Peter 3:16). Apostle Peter warns: “beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own steadfastness” (verse 17).

Reiterating on Apostle Paul’s writing, “under the law”, refers to sacrificial laws, circumcision laws, ceremonial laws, law of sin and death (Romans 8:2), one should recognise this law as referring to human traditions to appease sin; whereas, “under grace”, emphasises GRACE of ELOHIM filled with Spirit fruit that blot out sin. Do you know what this **grace** really is? What is the attributes or contents of ELOHIM’S Grace? Is the Grace of MESSIAH different from the grace the mainstream Christianity call *grace*? You ought to know!

GRACE – THE POWER OF OBEDIENCE

Apostle Peter urged believers to “grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Master and Saviour YAHSHUA MESSIAH” (2 Peter 3:18). As pointed out earlier, Grace of ELOHIM is a free gift, unmerited favour, offered to us to put away sin completely. Grace houses fruit of the Spirit that powers obedience. Obedience to ELOHIM’s WORD is a requirement for perfection. To achieve this, YAHSHUA gave His Spirit to empower us to grow in His knowledge so that our obedience to YAHWEH’s commandments will be complete. *How did YAHSHUA learn obedience?* The Bible says, YAHSHUA learnt obedience by the things which He suffered: “Who in the days of His flesh, when He had offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears unto Him (Father) that was able to save Him from death, and was heard in that He feared; Though He were a Son, yet learned He obedience by the things which He suffered; And being made perfect, He became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey Him” (Hebrews 5:7-9). Apostle Paul adds: “By whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for His name” (Romans 1:5). The plan of YAHWEH is that we shall receive grace or divine power upon our hearts in order to obey ELOHIM. This is a promise He made through the Prophets that He will give us “clean water” (Holy Spirit) for a “new heart” and a “new spirit” that will remove ‘stony heart’ in us so that we can obey His law. Speaking through Ezekiel, YAHWEH says:

“Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgements, and do them.” (Ezekiel 36:25-27).

YAHWEH fulfilled this promise through YAHSHUA MESSIAH who by His Spirit writes His Law in our hearts. Dr. Meredith wrote, “If we truly repent and turn to YAHWEH in faith, He promises not only to forgive us our past, but also to impart His Holy Spirit to us. YAHWEH’s Spirit, given us as a gift, is intended to transform our lives by renewing our minds (Titus 3:5; Romans 12:2). We become a new creation because YAHWEH is changing us by writing His laws in our hearts and minds” (Hebrews 8:10).

The essence of His Spirit bearing-fruit is to renew us in His covenant – Ten Commandments – so that we may be equipped to put His law in our hearts and obey them. We are sealed into the New Covenant by YAHSHUA who is the Passover Lamb that offered His “Body” and “Blood” for the remission of our sins, and redemption. Base on His sacrifice, believers are commanded to keep Passover Feast (not Easter) by symbolically eating the ‘Unleavened Bread’ and drinking the ‘Fruit of the Vine’ for the remembrance of His suffering and death (see Matthew 26:26-29; Luke 22:15-20; Mark 14:22-25; 1 Corinthians 11:24-26). The true Assembly keep Passover Feast without fail. The true Assembly do not perform blood-sacrifice rituals again, because the BLOOD of YAHSHUA has done that ones and for all. After the resurrection and ascension, YAHSHUA sent to His Assembly His Spirit bearing-fruit in fulfilment to offering us ‘a new heart’ and ‘a new spirit’ in His New Covenant (Ezekiel 36:26). Jeremiah wrote:

“Behold, the days come, saith the YAHWEH, that I will make a **new covenant** with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah...But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith YAHWEH, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be

their ELOHIM, and they shall be my people. And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know YAHWEH: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith YAHWEH: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.” (Jeremiah 31:31-34).

The death and resurrection of YAHSHUA MESSIAH, and His subsequent gift of the Holy Spirit fulfils the above promise, where a New Covenant was made in His Blood, thus guaranteeing the writing of ELOHIM’s law in the hearts of believers. The fruit of the Spirit gives a new heart and a new spirit to obey ELOHIM’s law – this is that GRACE, which believers are ‘under’ – because they are no longer *under the law* of sin. They are no longer under “the stony heart” of sin (Ezekiel 36:26), but NOW *under GRACE* of the Spirit yielding-fruit of obedience. YAHWEH further promised: “I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgements, and do them” (verse 27). Today, the Spirit of ELOHIM is given to true believers to “cause you to walk in My statutes, and ye shall keep my judgements, and do them”. Yes, YAHSHUA made all the sacrifices so that we should **do** His commandments (“statutes”), and judgements. The heart of stone is removed in the life of true believers and replaced with a ‘new heart’ and a ‘new spirit’ that works out ELOHIM’s righteousness through faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH.

RIGHTEOUSNESS BY FAITH OR WORKS, OR BOTH?

Righteousness through Faith: the Galatian Assembly suffered what Apostle Paul called bewitchment in the hands of Judaizers. Judaizers were the early Jewish believers who taught that a combination of ‘grace’ and ‘Abrahamic covenant’ (fulfilling works of ritual laws) is the way for righteousness. They insisted that the ritual laws (e.g. circumcision law) must rigidly be followed, insisting that it is an everlasting covenant ELOHIM made with Abraham. Apart from the Galilean Assembly that was bewitched, other Gentile Assemblies suffered similar apostate teaching e.g. Romans, Corinthians, Colossians, Thessalonians etc. The Assemblies in these places were taught that without observing the *circumcision* and *other ceremonial* laws they would not be saved. Apostle Paul was furious on this kind of teaching that he lamented: “O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes YAHSHUA MESSIAH hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?” (Galatians 3:1-2). While YAHSHUA taught that the way for perfection and to enter into the kingdom of YAHWEH was through ‘obedience to YAHWEH’s Commandments’ and ‘faith in Yahshua’ (following Him) (read Matthew 19:17-21), those Judaizers taught that seeking righteousness by works of law would take people into eternal life.

Today, the false teachers who do not discriminate between YAHWEH’s holy laws and ceremonial laws have abandon the Ten Commandments, and teach their congregations that YAHWEH’s law has been cancelled or nailed to the stake. This is lies of Satan, who keep on drowning the truth of ELOHIM in the ears of those who are perishing! The Judaizers taught that keeping the ‘circumcision’ ritual is the way to righteousness. Apostle Paul had to correct this error, that “circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but what matters is the keeping of the commandments of YAHWEH” (1 Corinthians 7:19). Indeed, mankind is not saved by the works of the law, such as, animal blood sacrifices, or performing ritual ceremonies, but

by keeping the Commandments of YAHWEH and having faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH (Revelation 14:12). In Revelation 22:14, YAHSHUA made it clear: “Blessed are they that **do His commandments** that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city” (Kingdom of ELOHIM). You must be His follower and a commandment-keeper to enter into YAHWEH’s kingdom. Apostle Paul tells us that grace or faith does not nullify the law (Ten Commandments) [Romans 3:31]. Faith supports work for obedience to be complete. We attain righteousness in MESSIAH when our obedience is complete.

Righteousness by Works of Law? Furthermore, Apostle Paul talked about “works of the law” that fail man. He did not condemn good work of ELOHIM nor ELOHIM’s law, which must be kept. Obedience to the Commandments law (the whole duty of man) is different from the ‘works of the law’ i.e. sacrificial laws. YAHSHUA berated the Pharisees, Sadducees and Scribes for their sacrificial ceremonies, and keeping men’s traditions, instead of obeying ELOHIM’s commandments. These leaders were busy trying to work out their salvation through performing sacrificial laws (Read Mark 7:6-13). YAHSHUA distinguished pursuit of salvation through works of the law, and faith in Him when He told His disciples that: “except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven” (Matthew 5:20). Notice that YAHSHUA did not take away the holy law (Matthew 5:17). Rather, He emphasised on faith which the Jewish leaders lacked. These leaders did not have faith in the Father, or in YAHSHUA. He taught that through faith and keeping the law one can be made perfect as He explained to the rich young ruler (Matthew 19:17-21). Thus, YAHSHUA warns His people not to continue the way of the Jewish leaders, who believe that righteousness can be accomplished by mere observing the sacrificial and ritual laws. The leaders believe that once they are able to perform all the sacrifices and ritual obligations, they would be righteous and enter into the kingdom of ELOHIM (Romans 9:31). ELOHIM hated the animal sacrifices in disobedience to His Word (read Isaiah 1:2-18). As discussed above, righteousness must be sort, but since mankind cannot fulfil it by themselves, they must seek it by faith through YAHSHUA MESSIAH, and in keeping to His word, otherwise they would stumble. Apostle Paul wrote: “Why? Because they did not seek it by faith, but as it were, by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumbling stone” (verse 32, NLT). Did Apostle Paul cancel ELOHIM’s moral Law here? No! What he denounced was the idea of seeking righteousness through human efforts, which was akin to the Jewish leaders. Worst still, today’s leaders teach that YAHSHUA ***‘took away present, past and future sins, and that people need not do anything again’***. Then, where is the message of REPENTANCE OF SIN? Without repentance of sin one cannot contemplate the righteousness of YAHWEH. When people seek righteousness without repentance, or are still breaking the Law, they make themselves more hardened to disobedience. The grace of YAHSHUA for attaining righteousness does not destroy the law. In fact, instead of suggesting that the law of YAHWEH (Ten Commandments) is destroyed, Paul queried: “Do we then make void the law through faith? Certainly not! On the contrary, we establish the law” (Romans 3:31). Indeed, the law of YAHWEH is firmly established, as we seek righteousness through faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH.

Righteousness by Faith and Works? Following the above, YAHSHUA and Apostles taught that keeping the Commandments and faith in YAHSHUA is the way to righteousness. Anyone who does not abide in the doctrine of YAHSHUA MESSIAH is none of His. Such a person transgresses

on His Law and does not abide in His doctrines. The Scripture declares: “Whosoever transgresses and does not abide in the doctrine of MESSIAH does not have ELOHIM. He who abides in the doctrine of MESSIAH has both the Father and the Son” (1 John 1:9-10). People forget that both the old and the new covenant laws are part of His doctrine and they originate from the Jews. YAHSHUA MESSIAH who was a Jew, said: “You worship what you do not know; we know what we worship, for salvation is of the Jews” (John 4:22). YAHSHUA emphatically tells us that the Jews follow YAHWEH’s doctrine and worship the TRUE ELOHIM who offers SALVATION. YAHSHUA extends this salvation to the Gentiles so that they can be partakers of YAHWEH’s kingdom. Therefore, the Gentiles are expected to enter into YAHWEH’s new covenant law made in the BLOOD of YAHSHUA (Jeremiah 31:31; Matthew 26:28).

Importantly, the Gentiles must apply themselves to the same doctrine of YAHWEH that YAHSHUA taught the Jews as a way to knowing and worshipping the true ELOHIM (John 7:16-17; 14:7). The Gentiles must uphold the law of YAHWEH, which Satan blindfolds many to reject. The difference between the old and the new covenant laws is the transfer of the old law from “tablet of stones” to the “hearts” of believers (discussed above, see Ezekiel 36:26; Jeremiah 31:31-33). Do not abhor the good and just law of ELOHIM, because all those who reject His law will suffer eternal death; anyone who did not keep “one of these least commandments” shall suffer shame (Matthew 5:19; *also see* James 2: 10, 12). The Scripture says, “He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer *shall be* abomination” (Proverbs 28:9); “For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law” (Romans 2:12); “He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day” (John 12:48). YAHSHUA’s Word is His Commandments, and His Commandments is LAW! And everyone will be tried and judged at His return by His Word and the Law.

The New Covenant was made by the BLOOD of YAHSHUA MESSIAH for all those who would truly believe in Him, and it replaced the old covenant written by human hand, the law made with the ‘blood of animals’, which pursue human works that was unable to cleanse sins. The BLOOD of YAHSHUA cleanses repented souls from all unrighteousness and sanctifies them for eternal life. YAHSHUA died to deliver mankind from disobedience to the FATHER’S law. How then do the false teachers think that being ‘under grace’ cancelled the law? By the death, resurrection and gift of YAHSHUA, we now receive grace [*or* faith], or divine power to influence our hearts for purpose of obeying YAHWEH’s law as He promised. If we must be perfect we should receive His GRACE, which is His divine nature, a gift to all men, that work His power in us for growth and knowledge of YAHWEH, and Saviour YAHSHUA MESSIAH (2 Peter 3:18; Romans 1:5; Ephesians 4:7); plus obeying the LAW of which YAHSHUA died to deliver us from continual breaking. The Grace of YAHSHUA provides us the power to obey the law. Grace, Faith and Law work together for our perfection. Below discusses the contents of Grace.

CONTENTS OF GRACE OR FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT

As mentioned earlier, “grace” is the fruit of the Holy Spirit that empowers obedience to ELOHIM’s commandments. This is the GRACE-filled-fruit that Apostles Paul and Peter wrote in their epistles. GRACE OR FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT contains: love, joy, peace, patience, kindness,

goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control, mercy, humbleness of mind, meekness, forgiveness, wisdom, knowledge, understanding, etc. The Spirit's fruit contain all the Graces we need for our kingdom journey. Without these fruit, it will be impossible for anyone to obey YAHWEH and to enter into everlasting kingdom (Galatians 5:22-23; 2 Peter 1:5-11; Colossians 3:12-14). Apostles Paul and Peter say that without these spiritual fruit "there is no law." They empower believers to obey the law of the FATHER. Believers become doers of the LAW if the fruit of the Spirit abounds in their life. According to Apostle Peter, anyone who lacks them is short-sighted, even blind, and has forgotten that he was cleansed from his old sins. You must have them and practice them in order to make your call and election sure; for if you practice them, you will never stumble; an "entrance will be supplied to you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Master and SAVIOUR YAHSHUA MESSIAH". (2 Peter 1:10-11). YAHSHUA and Apostles explain that the Ten Commandments, which now is "a new commandment", is "LOVE" (John 13:34-35; 2 John 1:5-6; 1 John 3:24; 5:3). When we obey YAHWEH's commandments, we abide in YAHSHUA's Love, and we show that we love Him, and He dwells in us (John 14:15; 15:10; 14:21, 23-24). Deviating from any of the commandments of YAHWEH, including rejecting to keep the Sabbath day, is disobedience, and the punishment is death (Exodus 31:13-17).

SABBATH DAY – NOT SUNDAY SABBATH

Many are ignorant of what Sabbath day represents. Sabbath is primarily a sanctified and blessed day of rest and spiritual enrichment (Genesis 2:1-3). The word "Sabbath" has Hebrew origin from the root word *Shin-Beit-Tav*, meaning: to cease, to end, or to rest. On Sabbath day, work or labour ceases. Sabbath is not specifically a day of prayer. However, we must follow our Master YAHSHUA's example whose custom it was to attend Sabbath worship (Luke 4:16). Although we do worship and pray on the Sabbath day, and spend a substantial amount of time in the Assembly being taught the way of ELOHIM, *prayer and worship* are not what distinguish Sabbath from the rest of the week. It is much more than that. Sabbath is YAHWEH's resting DAY! Sabbath is YAHWEH's SIGN of AUTHORITY on Creation. Sabbath is YAHWEH's MARK for His chosen people. Sabbath observance clearly IDENTIFIES that those who truthfully keep it BELONG to ELOHIM (Exodus 31:13-17). Obedient disciples pray every day, like any typical Jewish believer, three times a day (see *Jewish Liturgy*). To say that Sabbath is only appointed day of prayer is no more accurate than to say that Sabbath is a day of feasting: we eat every day, but on Sabbath, we eat more elaborately on the WORD in keeping to Yahweh's command. The same can be said of prayer and worship on the Sabbath day. Be sure to obey YAHSHUA who reminds us to worship the true YAHWEH on the Sabbath day, because He is the MASTER of Sabbath, and the Creator of heaven and earth (Mark 2:27-28; Revelation 14:7). Thus, He pointed to us the true worshipping day as set out in Genesis chapter 2:2-3, Exodus 31:13-17, and Exodus 20:8-11). It is the custom of the Jews to attend Sabbath worship every seventh day of the week; also YAHSHUA continued in the same tradition, "as His custom was, He went into the synagogue on the Sabbath day, and stood up for to read", there He taught the people (Luke 4:16).

Sabbath day is YAHWEH's everlasting covenant law that must be kept for ever because "the seventh day is the Sabbath of rest, holy to YAHWEH" (Isaiah 24:5-6; Exodus 31:13-15). Not only

did YAHWEH give Sabbath as a LAW but also He gave it to us as a SIGN that He is the CREATOR of all things. As a sanctified, blessed, and holy day, Sabbath day becomes honoured day to worship ELOHIM. Isaiah said: “If you turn away your foot from the Sabbath, from doing your pleasure on My holy day, and call the Sabbath a delight, the holy day of YAHWEH honourable, and shall honour Him, not doing your own ways, nor finding your own pleasure, nor speaking your own words, then YAHWEH will be your delight. I will give you great honour and satisfy you with the inheritance I promised to your ancestor Jacob. I, YAHWEH, have spoken!” (Isaiah 58:13-14). The living YAHWEH ask us to honour – WORSHIP – Him on Sabbath day because it is HIS OWN DAY, a Day He made (Mark 2:27-28).

Sabbath is ELOHIM’s mark of Authority and Ownership of creation. Sabbath is YAHWEH’s SIGN given to all Believers that BELONG to HIM. On the other hand, Sunday worship day is Satan’s day he arrogated to himself in disobedience to YAHWEH’s law. In Revelation 14:7-9 YAHSHUA warns His people to reject Satan’s worship, which the latter established through the Beast. “...If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, the same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of ELOHIM, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone...” (verses 9-10). Satan the “dragon gave him (the Beast) his power, and his seat, and great authority” to deceive mankind. In Revelation 6:2 the beast began to conquer the true Assembly. In Revelation 13:3, we saw that “all the world wandered after the beast”. In fact, men are so deceived that they thought the false Church of the beast is the true Assembly. “And they worship the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? Who is able to make war with him?” (verse 4). The beast (Papacy) turn the heart of mankind to believe that Sunday has replaced YAHWEH’s Sabbath day. The Papacy do not hesitate to claim that they changed YAHWEH’s Sabbath day to Sunday worship.

Unfortunately, people have been deceived to wander after the beast in following his Sunday worship. Given all the Scriptural evidences, YAHSHUA warn against following the beast’s Sunday worship as a day of rest. Sunday worship has no Scriptural backing and collapses under the superior Biblical support for Sabbath day. There is nothing in the WORD of YAHWEH called ‘*Sunday Sabbath*’. Sunday represents the first day in creation, and men are expected to work on that day. It’s the beginning of working week. Having created the six days upon which the heavens and the earth were made, YAHWEH paused, and took a good look from the “first day” – Sunday – to the “sixth day” – Friday, and reassured Himself that they were “*very good*”. Thus, He declared seasonal timing of the six days as “*the evening and the morning*” (Genesis 1:31). In Exodus 20:9, YAHWEH told us that He gave the six days to mankind for their labour – “Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work”. Thus, ELOHIM separated the first six days He gave to mankind, from His own “*blessed and sanctified*” “*seventh day*” (Genesis 2:2-3). ELOHIM identified that the first six days are for mankind by letting us know that everything meant for humanity was “finished” on the sixth day (Genesis 2:1). On the **seventh day**, which was the last day of His creation, “ELOHIM ended His work which He had made; and He rested on the seventh day from all His work which He had made” (verse 2). Notice, there was sudden pause before the creation of the *seventh day*, and that pause connotes that the seventh day is special to YAHWEH as His own day. Also notice that ELOHIM was pointing to us that the “seventh day” is the MARK of His AUTHORITY as the MAKER of heavens and earth. This last day (Sabbath), He

gave it to Himself and stated: “Seventh day is the Sabbath of YAHWEH thy ELOHIM” (Exodus 20:10). No labour is to be done in it. ELOHIM “blessed and sanctified” this Seventh Day, and called it, Sabbath Day (i.e. day of rest) - Genesis 2:2-3. He included the Sabbath into His law for His people to observe it throughout their generations. Sabbath law like other laws of YAHWEH is holy, just and good (Romans 7:12). Sunday, the first day of creation was not “blessed and sanctified” as special day ELOHIM set aside for Himself. Rather ELOHIM endorsed “everything” that he had made” i.e. the sixth day, to be “very good” (Genesis 1:31). But Sabbath was not only very good, it received higher endorsement and blessing of YAHWEH. The Bible reports:

*“On the Seventh day ELOHIM ended His work which He had made; and **He rested on the seventh day** from all His work which He had made. And **ELOHIM blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it**: because that in it **He had rested** from all His work which ELOHIM created and made”* (Genesis 2:2-3).

YAHWEH in His infinite wisdom, incorporated the seventh day Sabbath into His Ten Commandments. In Exodus 20:8-11, YAHWEH gave Sabbath to mankind as commandment to observe. He showed example of resting on the Sabbath day Himself. Having done so, Adam, and other patriarchs must have followed His example. Noah was said to be a perfect man because he obeyed YAHWEH’s laws. Abraham kept YAHWEH’s laws (Genesis 26:5). The prophets and kings taught Sabbath laws and kept it (Ezekiel 20:12,13,20; Isaiah 8:20; 2 Samuel 22:22-23; 1 Kings 14:8). It was the tradition of YAHSHUA to keep the Sabbath day (Luke 4:16). He obeyed the commandments of the FATHER (John 15:10; 14:21,23). He affirmed that Sabbath day was created for man to keep (Mark 2:27-28). The New Testament Bible testify that all the Disciples and Apostles kept the Sabbath Days and Feasts. The true Church of ELOHIM today keeps the Sabbath day and Feasts of ELOHIM. Keeping the Sabbath day and the holy feasts are ELOHIM’s commandments to all generations, not just for the Israelites but all humanity. “Sun-day”, the world day of worship is not the Father’s nor YAHSHUA’s commandment. Sunday worship is Papacy creation which YAHSHUA referred as men’s tradition. The human traditions that undermine YAHWEH’s commandments is condemned by MESSIAH (Matthew 15:1-14; Mark 7:6-9,13). The Bible reveals that *certain* king (Beast) would change the laws of ELOHIM, and this change includes the Sabbath day (Daniel 7:25; Isaiah 24:5,6; 33:8). The Papacy claims to have the authority (not authority from ELOHIM) to change this fourth commandment. In this last days, before YAHSHUA returns, the law or decree denouncing Sabbath law will be re-enacted by Papacy. But the decree that will renew Sunday worship may cause YAHWEH to hid His obedient servants, and keep them safe from great tribulation and wrath that are prophesied (see Zechariah 2:2-3; Revelation 3:8-10; Revelation 14:7-10). Unfortunately, majority of mankind who willingly disobey YAHWEH’s law and worship devils, and idols will not repent (Revelation 9:20-21). To ensure His obedient children are safe, He appeals to them to: “seek ye YAHWEH, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought His judgement; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of YAHWEH’s anger.” (Zephaniah 2:2-3; *also see* Revelation 3:10; 14:7-11). Out of the seven days ELOHIM created, He took one day, the seventh day, for Himself, and called it “Sabbath Day” (Genesis 2:2-3). It is expedient to reiterate that **Sabbath day** affirms ELOHIM’s AUTHORITY and OWNERSHIP of Heavens and Earth. Sabbath day is ELOHIM’s SIGN, SEAL, MARK or STAMP of His AUTHORITY as the CREATOR of all things. Thus, **Sabbath is ELOHIM’s “mark” of identity** – Identification mark – for those that belong to

Him. He gave mankind six days to do their works, but the seventh day belongs to YAHWEH. You shall not pollute it by your work or pleasure (Exodus 31:13-17; Ezekiel 20:12-17; Isaiah 58:13-14).

WHAT IS THE MARK OF THE BEAST?

The Beast that “rise out of the sea” and the beast that “rise out of the earth” in Revelation 13:1, 11 are comparable to the Beast in Daniel 2:40 and 7:7,8 identified as the “fourth kingdom...strong as iron” (Roman empire, subtly controlled by PAPACY), and the “little horn” described in Revelation 13:11 as “coming out of the earth”. The little horn beast is said to be dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly. It has great iron teeth to devour and brake in pieces, to stamp the residue with the feet of it. It was different from all other beasts that ever existed before it. It has ten horns, i.e. ten nations, which is similar to ten horns of Revelation 17:16. These ten nations and their kings would emerge from the European Union to form a super-state. Notice that “the great whore that sitteth upon many waters” describes Papacy. The ‘sea’ or ‘water’ describes nations or multitude of peoples that Papacy controls with their kings. This is exactly what the Bible says: “whole world wondered [followed] after the beast” (Revelation 13:3, KJV). All the leaders and people of the earth owe allegiance to the Pope, knowingly or unknowingly. This is the handiwork of Satan who gave the beast his power and authority to cause mankind to wonder [follow] after him (verses 2-3). This beast, or whore, or false church, or Papacy has led the leaders of the earth to commit adultery, i.e. worship of Satan. Notice, “With her the kings of the earth committed adultery, and the inhabitants of the earth were intoxicated with the wine of her adulteries” (Revelation 17:2). This beast has led majority of the inhabitants of the earth to drink with the wine of her fornication. Remember in Revelation 14:9-10, people are warned not to worship this beast. This beast is the same as “the woman”, i.e. the false church that sit upon a scarlet coloured beast. The Bible identifies the scarlet beast as the ten European leaders that will be *teleguided* by Papacy. Currently, Papacy sit and detects for Europe (European Union Super-states), guiding and advising them on socio-religious and political affairs. The image in Daniel 2 which identifies Roman Empire, the fourth kingdom, was later to produce *the little horn*. The beast in Revelation 13:1 awaits the activity of the two-horn beast preparing grounds for the image of the former to be **worshipped**. However, the arrowhead of the little horn beast has been identified as the **Jesuit order** created by the office of the Pope. Following description of Revelation 13 verse 11, and Revelation chapter 18, the beast that came out of the earth presumably reveals characteristics that could be none other than the United States of America – given the vivid picture painted of this beast. Two characteristics of immigrants entered America from Europe.

One horn represents America having religious cloak (the Ten Commandments) upon which her constitution was written. Her constitution spells out freedom, liberty and rights for her citizens. But how pure and true is this religious-horn power? Has it been religious infiltration for deception? How do we know what has been happening? Yahshua answers: “You shall know them by their fruits...” (Matthew 7:15-20). To know the fruits, Bible lists many characteristics, importantly: the fear of Yahweh; keeping the commandments (Ten Commandments Covenant); faith in Yahshua? Knowledge of these three vital elements of faith, at least, reveals if the religious-horn power is true or not. Unfortunately, the Bible reveals faulty foundation, ranging

from fear of Yahweh, keeping Ten Commandments, and faith in Yahshua, as a result, the religious-horn power may have been planted for deception.

The second horn-power of this beast represents political-cum-military power for promulgation of State Laws or Decrees. With this second horn-power, the inhabitants of the land, and nations of the world would be caused to make an image of the first beast and to worship him. The whole idea is from the false Church (Rome Catholic Jesuit) that penetrated into America whose goal is to overturn YAHWEH's Laws upon which – it appears, American freedom and liberty was purportedly [deceptively] established, so as to cause all to submit and to worship image of the beast from the sea.

Currently, the aim of Papacy is to unite all religious bodies of the world under One World Religious faith, so that she can achieve the formation of One World Government of the 'little horn power' that will rule the world with iron-fist and devastation. In order to achieve this ambitious goal whereby all human beings will bow to this powerful beast, the Jesuit was established. The Jesuit is to behave like a lamb at first, but speaks as a dragon latter. After Jesuit would have conquered America by subtly removing all her cherished democracy, freedom, liberty and fundamental rights of her citizens based on the purported law of [God], the fast fallen America [the revealed 'fallen *giant Tower*', *Babylon the great fallen*, *Revelation 18:2*], the second beast will then "exercise all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed" (Revelation 13:11-12). In other words, sooner or later, America will subject other nations to bow and worship the image of the beast to be established.

The initial agenda of the Jesuit at her inception was to destroy the protestants where-ever they exist because through reformation, they (protestants) made the word of [Elohim], i.e the Bible available to all. America happened to be a country that embraced the work of reformers, and practiced their teachings, and followed the Commandments. Therefore, the Jesuits vowed to destroy America because of the claim of embracing ELOHIM's laws as her constitutional foundation. The Jesuit being the second horn in America is being used to destroy this lamb-like government and make it papal – devilish power (Bill Hughes, *The Secret Terrorists: Religious Terrorism in America*, 2002, p. 144,). Revelation 13:11 foretold that America would begin with a lamb-like government, having holy character, but would one day be overturn by the *other* to "speak as a dragon". America as the new world, was discovered, and founded, and built upon holy character, but Jesuit infiltration in all levels and departments of her government was to turn her into tyrannical, persecuting power. Gradually, the [false] Messiah-like character is eroding away, and subtly and rapidly, dragon-like voice of Satan is evidently unveiling before the eyes of mankind. Revelation 13 and 17 reveals the rise of the Papacy and the United States. [Out of Europe, shall finally emerge the little horn power that will break in pieces everything that is holy, including the saints of the Most High Yahweh]. All mankind bowed under the feet of Papacy before the reformation:

"And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshiped the beast, saying who is like unto the beast? Who is able to make war with him?" Revelation 13:4

Bill Hughes writes: 'During the Dark Ages, the world was worshipping at the feet of the Roman pontiff. With the rise of Martin Luther and the Protestant Reformation, the Bible was given to the people in their own language as the only rule of faith and practice. The Bible only was the cry of the Reformers. Over time, many thousands of people came to accept teachings found only in the Bible. It also discloses a time when worship of the pope would once again be required of all the world on pain of death, and the United States would be the power that pushes the world to submit to the papacy'. The Scripture makes this clear:

"And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth
And them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. And
he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and
cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed" (Revelation 13:12,15).

What mark reveals papal authority in the earth? How will the world worship the papacy?
Scripture tells us:

"And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image,
and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of
ELOHIM, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be
tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb"
(Revelation 14:9- 10).

The above warning by MESSIAH is the most urgent and serious! YAHSHUA makes it clear Who to worship. Beginning from Genesis to Revelation, YAHWEH Who created heavens and earth, seas and fountains of waters, is revealed as whom to worship, thus pointing to ELOHIM that created everything including, day and night, and the seventh day Sabbath (Genesis chapters 1 & 2:1-3; Exodus 31:13-17; Leviticus 26; Isaiah 58:13,14, Revelation 14:6-9). Furthermore, apart from letting us into the very day of worship – Sabbath day, YAHSHUA showed us the distinction between the true worship of YAHWEH and worship of Satan. Those that worship YAHWEH in vain or falsely do so outside His COMMANDMENTS. Listen to YAHSHUA:

"Howbeit in vain do they worship Me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.
For laying aside the commandment of ELOHIM, ye hold the tradition of men...And he said unto
them, Full well ye reject the commandment of ELOHIM, that ye may keep your own tradition...
Making the Word of ELOHIM of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered:
and many such like things do ye". (Mark 7:7-9,13; Matthew 15:1-14).

The above passage debunks the assumption that YAHSHUA cancelled the FATHER'S Commandments. YAHSHUA insists on keeping only YAHWEH's Commandments, and not the commandments of men. The Jews were given the Ten Commandments in Exodus 20:2-17. Over the centuries, the Jews had corrupted the commandments with many traditions that confused the authority of the Ten Commandments. YAHSHUA outrightly condemned their human commandments being used to replace the Father's Commandments (Matthew 15:1-14).

Thus, YAHSHUA declared that when the Ten Commandments are set aside, and the traditions of men are set up, then that is *vain worship*. Thus, False worship would involve honouring the traditions of men, while True worship is honouring the Commandments of YAHWEH. Precisely, false worship is worship of Satan!

Revelation 13 and 14, clearly identifies papal tradition that is being exalted above YAHWEH's fourth Commandments [i.e. Sabbath day]. Papacy using the weight of commandments of men successfully replaced **Sabbath day of worship** with *Sunday worship*, which Papacy described as the **mark** of Papal authority in the world. Just as YAHWEH has **Sabbath day** as His mark, so also Satan through papacy, found himself a mark, called *Sunday worship*. Do you now know the Papal tradition that is directly contrary to one of the Ten Commandments that the Papacy changed? The Bible predicted that the beast will "think to change times and laws" (See Daniel 7:25). Notice that Sabbath rest was changed to *Sunday rest*; Holy Feasts to *Holidays*. Other changes the beast made include: the Name of the Father, Yahweh, to '*the Lord*'; the name of the Son, Yahshua, to '*Jesus*' etc. Indeed, the beast perfectly achieved his ambition – changing Sabbath to Sunday, and changing the Calendar of Yahweh to Roman calendar called Gregorian calendar. The world is using this calendar today. Do you know that papacy is not in denial of his own "mark" of authority in the earth? Bill Hughes says that this tradition is so vile in YAHWEH's eyes that if one continues to obey the Papacy's commandment while knowing fully well that it is contrary to the explicit commands of ELOHIM, "*the same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of YAHWEH*" (Revelation 14:10). In quotations below, Bill Hughes shows that several statements from Catholic literature confirms prediction of the Scriptures, particularly what the Papacy's mark of authority is in the earth. Some of the Catholic Priests write:

Prove to me from the Bible alone that I am bound to keep SUNDAY holy. There is no such law (Sunday Law) in the Bible. It is a law of the holy Catholic Church alone (human commandment). The Bible says 'Remember the Sabbath day to keep it holy. 'The Catholic Church says, No. By my divine power I abolish the Sabbath day and command you to keep holy the first day of the week. And lo! The entire civilised world bows down in reverent obedience to the command of the Holy Catholic Church. (Thomas Enright, CSSR, President, Redemptorist College (*Roman Catholic*), Kansas City, MO., February 18, 1884).

The observance of Sunday by the Protestants is an homage they pay, in spite of themselves, to the authority of the [Catholic] Church. (*Monsignor Louis Segur, Plain Talk About the Protestantism of Today (1868), p. 213*).

If Protestants would follow the Bible, they should worship ELOHIM on the Sabbath Day [Saturday]. In keeping the Sunday they are following a law of the Catholic Church. – Albert Smith, Chancellor of the Archdiocese of Baltimore, replying for the Cardinal in a letter of February 10, 1920.

The State, in passing laws for the due sanctification of Sunday, is unwittingly acknowledging the authority of the Catholic Church, and carrying out more or less faithfully its prescriptions. The Sunday, as a day of the week set apart for the obligatory public worship of Almighty ELOHIM, to be sanctified by a suspension of all servile labour, trade, and worldly avocations and by exercises of devotion, is purely a creation of the Catholic Church. – *The American Catholic Quarterly Review*, January, 1993, pp. 152-139.

Protestants Accept Sunday rather than Saturday as the day for public worship after the Catholic Church made the change... But the Protestant mind does not seem to realise that... in observing the Sunday, they are accepting the authority of the spokesman for the church, the Pope. – *Our Sunday Visitor*, February 5, 1950.

It is well to remind the Presbyterians, Baptists, Methodists, and all other Christians (Pentecostals, Evangelicals, Charismatics), that the Bible does not support them anywhere in their observance of Sunday. Sunday is an institution of the Roman Catholic Church, and those who observe the day observe a commandment of the Catholic Church. – *Priest Brady, in an address, reported in the Elizabeth, N.J. "News," March 18, 1903*.

The above quotations once again, show that the **mark** of Catholic Church authority in the world is **Sunday service**. This is a tradition that has no place in the Bible. It originated in Rome, through Constantine and Bishops of Roman Catholic Church. When people honour the Sunday tradition service, they are paying homage to the papacy. Sunday goes directly contrary to the plain teaching of the fourth commandment, as stated earlier (Bill Hughes, 2002).

The Papacy made it absolutely clear what its MARK is:

*Ofcourse the Catholic Church claims that the change [from Saturday to Sunday] was her act. And the act is a **MARK** of her ecclesiastical power and authority in religious matters. – C.F. Thomas, Chancellor of Cardinal Gibbons.*

*Sunday is our **MARK** of authority... The church is above the Bible, and this transference of Sabbath observance is proof of that fact. (Catholic Record, September 1, 1923 (Ontario)).*

Read more here: <http://amazingdiscoveries.org/S-deception-Sabbath-Sunday-Catholic-Church>. From the above quotes, the Catholic Church accept and agree with prophecies of Daniel, Isaiah, Ezekiel etc. that she changed YAHWEH's fourth commandment from the seventh day [Saturday] to first day [Sunday]. By the words of the Papacy, we are told that Sunday observance is the MARK of the Beast. She lied that the Church is above the Bible. The Bible contains the Word of YAHWEH, not words of men. YAHWEH tells us that His Word is greater than His revered NAME. Do you know how POWERFUL His Name is? How then would the Church [Assembly of brethren] He called be above the Word of YAHWEH, if it is not a reversal by a rebellious church. Earlier, we noted that Satan, the devil, gave the beast (Catholic Church) its power and great authority to cause people of the world to worship him. Since papacy is doing the bidding of the devil, it is now clear that the devil through the deceptive activities of human agents [papacy] breaks YAHWEH's Sabbath commandment and lure all *Christendom* to worship him, particularly on the *first day*, Sunday.

The Jesuits vowed to change YAHWEH's law and subtly but rapidly in this last days, they will cause a law to be promulgated that will enable them to institute their planned desire – a National Sunday Law (Bill Hughes, 2002; *also read* Zephaniah 2:2-3). To achieve most of their strategised plans, according to Hughes, they have used disasters such as Waco Massacre in Texas, Oklahoma City Bombing, World Trade Centre Attack, Sinking of Titanic Ship and murder of some Presidents and leaders, e.g. Andrew Jackson, Harrison, Taylor, and Buchanan, J.F. Kennedy, etc. to erode precious constitutional liberties in America and other countries, so as to actualise One World Government whereby the beast will rule the world. Most of heinous crime in the USA and many parts of the world are created not only to make Americans to surrender their blood-bought freedoms, but entire world to surrender to their evil agenda. According to Bill, this is a developing trend that will not cease until Sunday Laws are passed in this land, and then around the world. These laws will result in bloody persecution just like in the days of Nebuchadnezzar in Babylon (read Daniel chapter 3), and the Dark Ages. But as YAHWEH saved Israel in Egypt and delivered them out of the land of Egypt, so will those who worship the true YAHWEH and obey Him will be saved, during this last satanic onslaught.

In no distant future, in fact very soon (it has already started shaping out) there will only be two groups in the entire world that profess worship: on one side, will be the “little flock”, worshipping the true YAHWEH on His commanded Sabbath day. This group called the “first fruit” will be a much smaller group consisting of those who love YAHWEH and keep ALL of His Commandments. And on the other divide, the great bulk of humanity, will align with the Jesuits of the Vatican in direct rebellion against YAHWEH of the universe (Revelation 13:3-4, 14-17). This group literally worship Satan who has been disguising himself through ages. Decree to worship the beast has been passed before; that decree is awaiting to be renewed again in this age. The great dividing line will be over the TEN COMMANDMENTS, specifically the third Commandments that commands us to KNOW HIS NAME, and the fourth commandment, which commands us to worship Him on the SABBATH day.

What side are you? Do you continue to embrace the papacy’s ultimate goal, Sunday observance – that do not call on YAHWEH’S PROPER NAME; or you will now receive the great MARK or SIGN of YAHWEH’s SABBATH power and authority that showcase that you BELONG TO HIM? (Exodus 31:13-17; Ezekiel 20:12,20). Sunday observance, and homage to the pope and to the Jesuits of the Vatican, plus none compliance to keeping Yahweh’s Commandments, and not having faith in Yahshua will provoke the wrath of Yahweh against America and the whole world unto devastation and ruins; and those faithful servants that observe Sabbath rest, who have obeyed and submits to YAHWEH’s commandments will be SAVED into everlasting life by YAHWEH (Joel 2:32), and YAHSHUA MESSIAH (Acts 4:12). Yahweh’s people are called Sabbath keepers!

If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark [Sunday observance] in his forehead, or in his hand, The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of ELOHIM, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb (Revelation 14:9- 10).

SATAN, INVENTOR OF SUNDAY WORSHIP – DECEIVES THE WHOLE WORLD

Unfortunately, Satan – the deceiver of the whole world – who claims authority as ‘ELOHIM [God] of this world’ has deceived the whole world and turn the heart of men to believe that ‘Sunday’ is a day of worship, calling it ‘Sunday Sabbath’. Sunday, the first day, is NOT Sabbath Day. It’s Satan’s acclaimed day of worship to counter ELOHIM’s authority and ownership of creation. ‘Sun-day’ has been Satan’s “mark” ostensibly adopted by rebellious ‘fallen sons of ELOHIM’ (Genesis 6:1-5,11), and Nimrod (10:8-10 and 11:4-9) (see Ezekiel 8:16; Revelation 14:9-10). Through many generations, Sun-god or Baal worship has thrived, expanded and attracted billions of worshippers across the world-famous religions – e.g. Christianity, Moslems, Hindus, Sikhs, Heathen-Pagans, Traditional Religious practitioners, even none religious group, Atheists, etc. Nimrod, called as “mighty hunter” was the first world beast and founder of *Sun-god* religion, which the ancient world never resisted. This religion is so attractive to nations that YAHWEH had to warn Israelites not to embrace it when they enter into the Land of Canaan (Promised Land). YAHSHUA warn the New Testament Assembly not to embrace the Nimrod-devised Church of Satan that has the “mark of the beast” (Revelation chapters 13 and 14:7-11; *review* Revelation chapters 2 and 3). Nimrod led ancient world into disobedience to YAHWEH’s Commandments. Their disobedience led to YAHWEH confounding their language, and stopped

them from building the Tower of Babel [tower of rebellion]. Finally, they were subsequently scattered all over the world. Thus, the building of Tower of Babel, which connote rebellion against YAHWEH stopped.

But was that the end of the building of the tower of Babel? NO! Yahweh revealed to yours sincerely in a vision that the building continued thereafter. The reason being that mankind is highly rebellious against the LAW of YAHWEH. Today, it is a *giant tower*, almost touching, heaven. Yahweh vows in this last days to break in pieces this giant tower captured as Babylon. In Revelation chapters 14 and 18 [apart from the prophets of Joel, Jeremiah, Isaiah, Ezekiel, etc that sound warning about the fallen Babylon], Yahweh issued strongest and last warning to mankind to flee from the fallen Babylon, so that they will not partake in her judgement. Notice that there is 'Babylon' representing the sinful world, and Babylon the great representing the second beast that came out of the earth, with two horn power. Here is Yahweh's finally warning:

And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication...And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of YAHWEH, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name. (Revelation 14:8-10).

And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities. (Revelation 18:4-5).

Satan wants all mankind to worship him on his invented Sunday church. Here, Yahweh warns you must never worship him. Yahweh is whom we must all worship on His created Sabbath day. Unfortunately, the revolting and disobedient mankind joins Satan and drink the wine of the wrath his adultery [Sunday worship]. The sins of Babylon (world of iniquity) has now reached heavens, and YAHWEH, our FATHER is about to render judgement against Babylon that will cause her to crash forever. Therefore flee, 'come out of her' so that you will not partake in her sins and destruction.

CHANGE OF SABBATH TO SUNDAY

Many have been deceived to believe that Sabbath was changed to Sunday base on Acts 20:7. It reads: *"Now on the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul, ready to depart the next day, spoke to them and continued his message until midnight"* (NKJV). Again, Satan, the author of lies and confusion, picked this verse and other similar ones, to continue his deceptive agenda against those who are perishing. You are about to discover beyond all doubt that the meeting in Acts 20:7 was not even on Sunday, and that '*breaking bread*' was not celebration of communion here. You are requested to learn in this book that Constantine and Papacy were responsible for the change of Sabbath to Sunday (see excerpts above). Let this truth be made known to you, YAHSHUA said that: *"till heaven and earth pass away, one jot or one title will by no means pass from the law..."* (Matthew 5:17). So, if heaven

and earth has not passed away, it means the law remains. Again, because of permanency and durability of the law, YAHWEH wrote the Ten Commandments on the two tablets of STONE so that generations after generations would continue to keep it. Even in YAHWEH's promise to move the Law from the Stone into believers' hearts, the Spirit of ELOHIM did it without dropping 'one jot or one tittle' of the Law. In the New Covenant made with the BLOOD of YAHSUA at the appointed time, the transfer of the Law from Stone tablets to believers' hearts is done through the Holy Spirit that takes charge and writes the Covenant Law in the hearts of true believers in YAHSUA MESSIAH (Ezekiel 36:26; Jeremiah 31:31-33; Galatians 5:22-23); to the point that no one tells any believer to know his YAHWEH. "I Behold, the days come (last days), saith YAHWEH, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah...But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith YAHWEH, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their ELOHIM, and they shall be my people. And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know YAHWEH: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith YAHWEH: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more" (Jeremiah 31:31,33-34). ELOHIM's people know Him because "they keep His commandments", and "do those things that are pleasing in His sight" (1 John 2:3; 1 John 3:22).

Similarly, considering Circumcision in comparison to the Ten Commandments, Apostle Paul wrote: "*Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the Commandments of ELOHIM*" (1 Corinthians 7:19). Can you compare circumcision which was stated in more than forty verses that it is of the flesh and a yoke of bondage, to over seventy Scriptural evidences that approves and support the Sabbath day, without mentioning Sunday? The truth remains that there is not even one verse that says – "The SABBATH day is abolished or is now Sunday". Have you read and meditated upon how the Ten Commandments was given to the children of Israel? How ELOHIM Himself came down in His majesty and tremendous powers to personally read the Ten Laws to His people? Read Exodus chapters 19 and 20 for yourself.

The Ten Commandments is the only LAW that ELOHIM personally spoke in such inconceivable fiery majesty, with thundering voice from the mountain top while everyone trembled in fear below. He personally etched this magnificent law into stone tablets with His own finger. The reason He made His people to fear and tremble was to let His Law permeate into their brain so that they can fear Him and keep His commandments. He spoke to them with such awesome power so that they will not break His Law and sin. "And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not ELOHIM speak with us, lest we die. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for ELOHIM is come to prove you, and that His fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not (Exodus 20:19-20).

Nobody who reads the Bible and understands the Word of ELOHIM can assert that ELOHIM who made His people to go through such fearful moment would suddenly change the same Law without letting His people know about it. Never! And when YAHSUA came, He said the commandments was made for man, i.e. mankind. He did not say it was solely made for the Jews. No, not at all! And if Sabbath and other Commandments were to be changed, such a

monumental work, which Moses had to spend forty days in the first instance, and another forty days, YAHSHUA would have told His Assembly about the change. He never kept any TRUTH away from His Assembly.

Why are people living in devil’s lies, conjectured assumptions, instead of believing the truth given by YAHSHUA? Are you still believing devil’s lies that Sabbath was abolished or changed to Sunday by the authority of ELOHIM? If you are still believing such lies, the Bible is clear that no such lies exists (except that Satan himself made the change through the beast – Papacy). It was changed to Sunday by the “beast” (Papacy) whom Satan gave his authority and power to do so, and “the whole world wondered after the beast” (Revelation 13:2).

History reveals that Satan’s idolatrous sun-worship was enforced by the first Anti-Messiah, Nimrod, who led mankind to Sun worship, i.e. today’s SUN-day, representing Satan worship (Genesis 10 and 11). Sunday or *Dies solis* (Latin), means “day of the sun”. The English names for the days of the week are pagan names. Even at that, the English pagan names still identify ELOHIM’s creation days from Day One to the Seventh day, and the Seventh Day is called Saturday (i.e. SABBATH day). In over 100 other languages around the world, Saturday is still called the Sabbath day just as ELOHIM named it at creation. In the last day of the Seventh day creation, ELOHIM called it, SABBATH day, i.e. Resting day! Sabbath day continued to exist through the ancient days till date. Sabbath day is dated as far back as Genesis chapter 2, through ‘Babel’ period in Genesis 10 and 11, to Abrahamic and Moses period (Genesis 26:5; Exodus 20:1-17; 31:13-17), and subsequently to this day (Mark 2:27-28). Historical evidences support that in Babylon, Saturday was recognised as “*Sa-ba-tu*”, i.e. “Sabbath day” and was incorporated into the very name of the day. Table 1 below shows historical languages of nations, old and new, that recognised the last day of the week as the “Seventh day”, which ELOHIM “blessed and sanctified” as His holy Sabbath day (Genesis 2:2-3).

Table 1: Historical Languages Revealing the Day Called “Sabbath”

Below is a Table of the Week showing the position of the Sabbath. Apart from Latin and English, unless otherwise stated, the name of the Seventh Day means “Sabbath.”

Language	1	2	3	4	5	6	7th Day Name
Hebrew (Ancient and Modern)	One into the Sabbath	Second into the Sabbath	Third into the Sabbath	Fourth into the Sabbath	Fifth into the Sabbath	Eve of Holy Sabbath	Shab-bath
Shemitic Hebrew Bible world-wide	Day One	Day Second	Day Third	Day Fourth	Day Fifth	Day the Sixth	Yom Hash-shab-bath Day the Sabbath
Ancient Syriac *Each day proceeds on and belongs to the Sabbath	One into Sabbath	Two into Sabbath	Three into Sabbath	Four into Sabbath	Five into Sabbath	Eve (of Sabbath)	Shab-ba-tho
Chaldee Syriac Kurdistan and Urdmia, Persia	One into Sabbath	Two into Sabbath	Three into Sabbath	Four into Sabbath	Five into Sabbath	Eve (of Sabbath)	Shap-ta
Samaritan (Old Hebrew Letters) Nablus, Palestine	Day One	Day Second	Day Third	Day Fourth	Day Fifth	Day Sixth	Shab-bath
Babylonian (Written lang. 3800 B.C.) Euphrates &							

Tigris Valleys Mesopotamia	First	Second	Third	Fourth	Fifth	Sixth	Sa-ba-tu
Arabic (Ancient and Modern) Western. Asia, E,W & N. Africa	The One	The Two	The Three	The Four	The Fifth	Assembly (day, Muham)	as-sabt The Sabbath
Coptic/Egypt (A dead lang. for 200 years)	The First Day	The 2 nd Day	The 3 rd Day	The 4 th Day	The 5 th Day	The 6 th Day	Pi sabbaton The Sabbath
Urdu or Hindustani (2 day names) (Muhammadan and Hindu, India)	One to Sabbath. Sunday	2 nd to Sabbath. Moon-day	3 rd to Sabbath. Mars	4 th to Sabbath. Mercury	5 th to Sabbath. (Eve of Juma)	Assembly (day)	Shamba – Sabbath Sanichar – Saturn
Greek							Sabbaton
Latin (Italy)	dominica	Feria Secunda	feria tertia	feria quarta	feria quinta	feria sexta	Sabbatum
Spanish (Spain)	domingo	lunes	martes	miercoles	jueves	viernes	Sabado
Portuguese (Portugal)	domingo	Segunda-feira	terca-feira	quarta-feira	quinta-feira	sexta-feira	Sabbado
Italian (Italy)	domenica	lunedì	martedì	mercoledì	giovedì	venerdì	Sabbato
French (France)	dimanche	lundi	mardi	mercredi	jeudi	vendredi	Samedi Sabbath day
German (Germany)	sonntag	montag	dienstag	mittwoch	donnerstag	freitag	Samstag
Russian (Russia)	voskresenye	ponedelnik	vtornik	sreda	chetverg	pyatnitsa	Subbota
Polish	niedziela		poniedziałek	sroda	czwartek	Piatek	Sobota
Latin	dies Solis	dies Lunae	dies Martis	dies Mercurii	dies Jovis	dies Veneris	dies Saturni
English (Pagan names)	Sunday	Monday	Tuesday	Wednesday	Thursday	Friday	Saturday

Adapted from: <http://www.the-ten-commandments.org/sabbathsundaychange.html> (cited: 03/07/2017).

The table above shows some of the oldest languages known to man. The table reveals that the Semitic Hebrew Bible, the original language of ELOHIM's Word, recorded the Seven days in order of creation – Day One, Day Second, Day Three, Day Four, Day Five, Day Six, and Day Seven, i.e. SABBATH Day. Similarly, the English language that absorbed pagan names of days, showed that the “First day” started with SUNDAY, which Satan used as his ‘sign’ or ‘mark’. Second day is Monday; Third day is Tuesday; Fourth day is Wednesday; Fifth day is Thursday; Sixth day is Friday; Seventh day is SATURDAY, which ELOHIM “blessed and sanctified” and named “SABBATH” day or REST day (Genesis 2:2-3). YAHWEH went further to enshrine SABBATH into His LAW as the ‘fourth Commandment’ (Exodus 20:8-11). Thus, YAHWEH declared that Sabbath is His SIGN or MARK of authority in creation of heavens and earth, and anyone who keep the Sabbath Law BELONGS to Him. Sabbath becomes not only a SIGN but IDENTITY of true children of ELOHIM or true believers. Therefore, those who observe Sabbath day are children of YAHWEH, provided they truly keep His other Commandments through faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH.

Notice also that all the languages of the world, old and new, identify and name Seventh day as “SABBATH” day. For instance, the Babylonian language was in use hundreds of years before the Hebrew race was founded by Abraham. That language designated the seventh day of the week as “sa-ba-tu”, meaning, Sabbath or Rest day, and is another indisputable proof that the Sabbath

was not and is not exclusively Jewish. It was observed by people in the days of Noah, his children and great grand-children. Very few realise that the word Sabbath and the concept of resting from work on the seventh day of the week (Saturday) is common to most of the ancient and modern languages of the world. This is evidence totally independent of the Scriptures that confirms the Biblical teaching that ELOHIM's Seventh day Sabbath predates Judaism (exists before Judaism). The concept of a Saturday holy day of rest was understood, accepted and practiced by virtually every culture from Babylon through modern times. In the study of the many languages of mankind, you will find two important facts:

- In the majority of the principal languages, the last or seventh day of the week is designated as "SABBATH" or the "day of rest".
- There is not even one language which designates another day as the "day of rest". There is no language that designates – first day – "Sunday" – as the "day of rest". All languages followed YAHWEH's "Sabbath day" or "rest day", thus making Saturday the only acceptable day of rest or Sabbath as ELOHIM commanded.

The proponents that state the Sabbath was changed to Sunday in the Bible are looking for something that does not exist and something that would contradict the words of YAHSUA – because YAHSUA said that He did not come to change the LAW. That means, the Ten Commandments remains. Since History is also so clear on how the day was changed, then these proponents can only be doing one thing. If they admit the Sabbath was changed by persecution and force, then they have to admit that they are worshipping on the wrong day.

However, this group does not want to do that so they search the scriptures for some verses that they can make an assumption on to try and say that the Sabbath was changed to Sunday in the Bible. Of course, you also get the other groups that will tell you the fourth Commandment (Sabbath Law) was abolished using one of hundreds of different reasons. Then there is another group that found that they could not prove from the Bible that the fourth Commandment was abolished and so they attempt to prove that ALL Ten Commandments were abolished. The Bible says that we know Him when we keep the Ten Commandments of YAHWEH and the faith of YAHSUA (1 John 2:3). We are His disciples if we continue in His Words (John 8:31); and blessed are they that keep His Commandments (Revelation 22:14).

All those who reject or dishonor His Word or Commandments and pretend that they KNOW HIM, are liars, there is no truth in them (1 John 2:4). When you have the inconsistency of *Churchianity* teaching that it is either Ten, Nine or Zero Commandments or the day was changed, you know something is definitely very wrong and YAHWEH's law is under attack. We know this from Daniel 7:25, which tells us that the little horn beast would change YAHWEH's law and persecute the saints, and of course, history recorded they did both just as we are told. Indeed, Isaiah lamented that they changed the Law and broke the everlasting covenant, as a result, YAHWEH destroyed them, and few men are left (Isaiah 24:5; 33:8). This also seems to be conveniently ignored or misunderstood. In situations where YAHWEH's clear TRUTH is fabricated as lie or people are made to believe lies on YAHWEH's truth, you should quickly know that Satan, the father of liars is in charge. The plan of Satan is to destroy the Law of YAHWEH and to deceive as many as he can convince and lure to worship him; and that is

exactly what he achieved by causing people to worship his SUN-god, which is his mark of authority and worship. Read more (<http://www.the-ten-commandments.org/sabbathundaychange.html>).

ELOHIM Can Never Break His Covenant: The Ten Commandments Law is ELOHIM's Covenant with His people. Would ELOHIM have cancelled the TEST COMMANDMENT SABBATH which shook the earth – from Sabbath day to Sunday – without announcing it? The Bible says, ELOHIM cannot break His commandments. The Books of Isaiah and Daniel announced that the beast broke the covenant, and changed the Law (Isaiah 24:5; 33:8; Daniel 7:25). People that are assuming are being manipulated by the devil that caused the change to believe a lie that it was ELOHIM that changed his Law. ELOHIM's Ten Commandments do not change on assumptions. If you are told that the sixth Commandment that says “*thou shalt not murder*” was changed because one saw in the Bible where one *Christian* killed another and no one said anything, would you believe that? Not a chance! And why not? Because this would be absurd reasoning and a ridiculous assumption! If we see the mention of what we think is a Sunday meeting in the Bible and say the Sabbath is now Sunday, what do we call that? The very same thing! Besides the witness of history, the names of the days, and the fact that YAHSHUA said that not even a jot or a tittle was going to pass from the law, do we really think we have to make assumptions to decide if one of the Ten Commandments of ELOHIM has changed? Of course not! There is no way that any of the Ten Commandments that define sin would change without the Bible absolutely SCREAMING the change at us so loudly the Earth would quake and move – as ELOHIM did before!

Breaking Bread: assumption of people is that Sabbath must have been changed to Sunday because Acts 20:7 speaks of “*breaking bread*” on the *first day of the week*. With this verse, the claimants, without Scriptural backing, assume that the early Assembly adopted Sunday as their day of worship based on the above verse. The claimants never considered Acts 2:46 when making their assumptions from Acts 20:7 as their conclusive evidence that the Sabbath was changed to Sunday in the Bible. Acts 2:46 tells us that the Assembly did break bread every day of the week. Is it a crime to hold Assembly meeting any day of the week? That was exactly what happened in this case. Apart, Paul was to travel the following day, as such, the Assembly had to fellowship with him, and that took place till night. So, on this premise, how can someone say that Acts 20:7 changed Sabbath to Sunday? They misread the Scriptures. YAHWEH would never leave His Assembly to play guessing games on something that affects our salvation. He cannot say one thing here and say another there – because YAHWEH is not a liar and can never confuse His people.

According to the Bible, the first day of the week did not start at midnight but at sunset. All Bible days begin and end at sunset. The meeting in Acts 20:7 was after sunset and before midnight on the first day of the week. This meeting was in fact on what we would call **Saturday night** or **Saturday evening**. Paul was about to depart the next day and so this was a Sabbath meeting that had been extended very late into the night. So much so that Eutychus fell asleep (Acts 20:9) because it was late in the night, while listening to Paul's long hours of preaching, and fell out the window. The Greek word *parateino* translated *continued* in Acts 20:7 means to (*to stretch*); *to extend along, that is, prolong (in point of time)*. Because people have mindset that “*breaking bread*” associate with communion, but this is another wrong assumption.

Breaking of bread was actually done at every meal. When bread was eaten at a meal, one would take the bread from the table and break it a piece. The last *supper* with MESSIAH was also a meal, and the bread was broken just as it would have at any other meal. The only difference was that YAHSHUA used the bread and the wine as an analogy at the same time. The following two verses demonstrate this well. In the first verse YAHSHUA breaks bread and feeds the multitudes and the second is the YAHSHUA's Supper. People have read confusion into this issue among *Christians* and even some theologians. In any case, the meeting took place from Saturday evening, lasting late into Sunday night and this is something that many have failed to notice.

NINE TRIBES OF ISRAEL DISOBEYED ELOHIM'S LAW

The ancient Israel did not heed the warnings of YAHWEH but embraced the worship of 'sun-god', called Baal. Ezekiel chapter 8 calls it "image of jealousy" (verse 5), "great abominations", "greater abominations" (verse 6, 13, 15), "wicked abominations" (verse 9), "abominable beasts", "the idols of Israel", "Tammuz" (verse 14). When YAHWEH took Ezekiel inside the Temple, He revealed to Him what Israel was worshipping – "the sun toward the east". "And He brought me into the inner court of the YAHWEH's house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of YAHWEH, between the porch and the altar, were about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of YAHWEH, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped the sun toward the east" (Ezekiel 8:16). Based on worshipping sun-god and disobedience to His commandments, ELOHIM promised to scatter them to the end of the earth, where they would continue to worship other gods, which their fathers did not know.

"Moreover, YAHWEH will scatter you among all peoples, from one end of the earth to the other end of the earth, and there you shall serve other gods, wood and stone, which you or your fathers have not known. "Among those nations you shall find no rest, and there will be no resting place for the sole of your foot; but there YAHWEH will give you a trembling heart, failing of eyes, and despair of soul..." (Deuteronomy 28:64-65). YAHWEH maintains that blessings will disappear and curses shall follow the disobedient Israel until they cry out to YAHWEH for redemption.

"Now it shall come to pass, when all these things come upon you, the blessing and the curse which I have set before you, and you call *them* to mind among all the nations where YAHWEH your ELOHIM drives you, and you return to YAHWEH your ELOHIM and obey His voice, according to all that I command you today, you and your children, with all your heart and with all your soul, that YAHWEH your ELOHIM will bring you back from captivity [second exodus], and have compassion on you, and gather you again from all the nations where YAHWEH your ELOHIM has scattered you" (Deuteronomy 30:1-3).

This is clearly talking about the return (second exodus) of dispersed Israel (repented Israel, Judah and other Yahweh-fearers). They would have suffered so much in the latter days because of rejecting Yahweh's Commandments. But after realising their sins, they will cry to Yahweh for deliverance. He will send Yahshua back to Earth to save them from total destruction during the

great tribulation and wrath of Yahweh. Believers be watchful and prayerful as we prepare for the second exodus into the PROMISED LAND – eternal Kingdom (Luke 21:36). Meantime, His people are still busy serving other gods, even gods that come recently ('Jesus' and 'Sunday worship').

Similarly, Yahshua forewarned Israel who rejected Him and the FATHER:

Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation (great tribulation and wrath of Yahweh). O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of YAHWEH (Matthew 23:36-39).

Yahshua upheld what Moses prophesied would happen to people of Yahweh in the latter days – calamity and disaster will befall them for rejecting the WORD of Yahweh that came to them through the prophets and Yahshua. After suffering greatly, they will REPENT of their breaking His commandments and return to Yahweh and will call upon His Name for deliverance. This will be happening almost at the set time Yahshua will be returning to SAVE the saints from great tribulation and wrath of Yahweh (see Matthew 24:20-24).

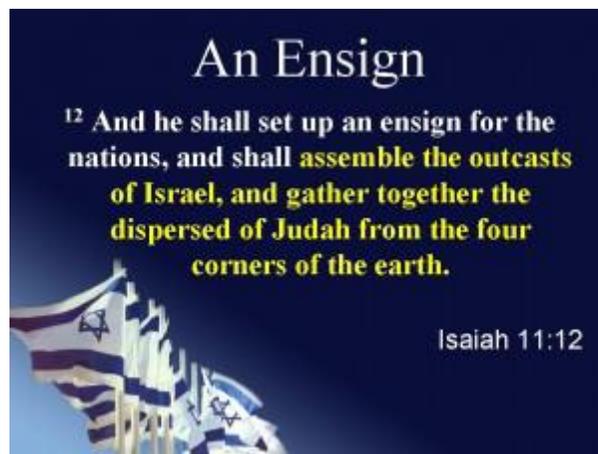
WHAT HAPPENED TO JUDAH AND NINE TRIBES OF ISRAEL?

YAHWEH scattered the ancient rebellious ten tribes of Israel, through the land of Assyria to other parts of the earth for breaking His laws and commandments, particularly worshipping Sun-god [Baal and Baalim], and forsaking His Sabbaths. Worship of Sun-god is the same as worship of Baal. ELOHIM also banished Judah into exile for 70 years as a result of disobeying His laws. After serving their punishment in Babylon, the tribe of Judah returned into their land. Yet their exile never taught them lessons of OBEDIENCE. They still rebelled against Yahweh's LAWS, particularly rejecting YAHSHUA as their SAVIOUR who lived and preached to them the doctrine of the FATHER. They rejected Him as their MESSIAH (John 7:45-52; 8:13-59), and several times tried to stone Him, and eventually, they gruesomely and humiliatingly murdered Him like a common criminal after nailing Him to stake in Jerusalem. Based on their rejection of the FATHER' LAW and YAHSHUA – the King of kings, Yahshua told them that Judah would suffer greatly about 70 A.D. in fulfilment to Moses' earlier prophecy that predicted their punishment and banishment. At that time, Jerusalem will be destroyed, and occupied by other nations. Many of them will be killed, including pregnant and nursing mothers. Survivors will be taken into captivity [prisoners] to all the nations. Thus Yahshua gave them hint to follow. Unfortunately, many did not heed to the sign given them. As a result, many fell by the sword of Roman armies that besieged Jerusalem. Alas! Jerusalem was defeated and the Temple destroyed; and since then, the Gentile nations took occupation of the land, till this day. In this latter days, Judah and Israel and all Disciples of Yahshua who truly turn to HIM will cry to HIM and He would return to SAVE them from great tribulation and wrath of Yahweh that will befall this world of iniquity due to man's rejection of YAHWEH's COMMANDMENTS or Way. The following warning by Yahshua was not heeded by many in Jerusalem:

When you see Jerusalem being surrounded by armies, you will know that its desolation [destruction] is near. Then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains, let those in the city get out, and let those in the country not enter the city. For this is the time of punishment in fulfillment of all that has been written. How dreadful it will be in those days for pregnant women and nursing mothers! There will be great distress in the land and wrath against this people. They will fall by the sword and will be taken as prisoners to all the nations. Jerusalem will be trampled on by the Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled (Luke 21:20-24).

The above speaks of fall of Judah. What about the ten tribes of Israel who were scattered into nations of the world before Judah was dispersed? The Bible reveals thus about the dispersed ten tribes of Israel: "In the ninth year of Hoshea, the king of Assyria captured Samaria and carried Israel away into exile to Assyria, and settled them in Halah and Habor, on the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes." "They went and served other [Gods] and worshipped them, gods whom they have not known and whom He had not allotted to them." They sacrificed to demons who were not mighty ones (gods), To mighty ones (gods) whom they have not known, New gods who came lately (or recently), Whom your fathers did not dread." (2 Kings 17:6; Deuteronomy 29:26; 32:17). Thus, the ten tribes of Israel were scattered from Assyria-Babylon down to Asia minor, and to kingdoms of Medes and Persia (Asia), Greece (Middle East), Ethiopia, South Africa and Nigeria (Africa), Europe and America (Roman empire). Today, the Assyrians has metamorphosed into modern Germany. It is scripturally evident (also search over the *internet*) that amongst the ten tribes that were scattered into foreign lands, Gad, the seventh son of Jacob was one of them, and the offspring settled around the present day South-Eastern Nigeria.

Do not be fooled, the people you call Israel in the land of Judah today are Gentile nations that occupy the land. The Gentile occupation of Jerusalem will continue until Yahshua returns to "assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth" back into the PROMISED LAND (Isaiah 11:12) – and the two nations shall be one ISRAEL under the leadership of Yahshua Messiah. Do you know that some of the migrated Judah and Israel are traceable in Africa. During the dispersion, some migrated through the North-West of Africa down to Niger river where they settled around the South Eastern part of Nigeria; some were dispersed from Asia minor through Assyria, to Egypt, Pathros (Upper Egypt), to Cush (Ethiopia), to Elam (South-Western Iran), to Shinar (Iraq), to Hamath (Upper Syria, Damascus), and to the Islands of the Sea.



Captivity of People of Yahweh and Second Exodus

Isaiah 11:11-16 captures the prophecy about the people of Yahweh who will be enslaved into foreign lands, and their second exodus to their land Israel after serving their punishment. In Isaiah chapter 10, Yahweh vowed to send His people into captivity due to their flirting with idols of other nations. Assyria will be the nation that will enslave them: "O Assyrian, the rod of mine anger and the staff in their hand is mine indignation. I will send him (Assyria) against an hypocritical nation (Israel), and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets" (verse 5, also see 7:17). After they would have gone through hardship and devastation, many will die in the process, however, Yahweh will spare 'remnant whom He will recall back to Himself. "And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again stay upon him (Assyria) that smote them: but shall stay upon Yahweh, the Holy One of Israel, in TRUTH. The remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty Elohim. For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness (Paul address this matter, see Romans 9:27-28). For Yahweh Elohim of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the land...he (Assyria) shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Egypt". Yahshua will intervene to rescue Israel, else they would all be wiped out because of their transgression. In the process only few will be left that will return to the Promised Land, the same applies to the tribe of Judah. Yahshua will send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other (i.e. across the earth – from African, Middle-East, Europe, Asia, and America) to rescue His remnant that will be left and bring them to Zion (Matthew 24:29-31; Zechariah 14:4-6). This will be the 'second time' Yahweh will rescue His people from the hands of their oppressors, and they will NO MORE BE OPPRESSED BY ANYBODY – BECAUSE HIS PEOPLE WILL KNOW HIS NAME, AND FEAR HIM AND OBEY HIS COMMANDMENTS; AND HE WILL BE THEIR FATHER, YAHWEH (Hosea 2:16-17).

And it shall come to pass in that day, that Yahweh shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea. And he shall set up an ensign for the nations,

and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth. The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim (Israel). But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west; they shall spoil them of the east together: they shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moab; and the children of Ammon shall obey them. And YAHWEH shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dryshod. And there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria; like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt (Isaiah 11:11-16).

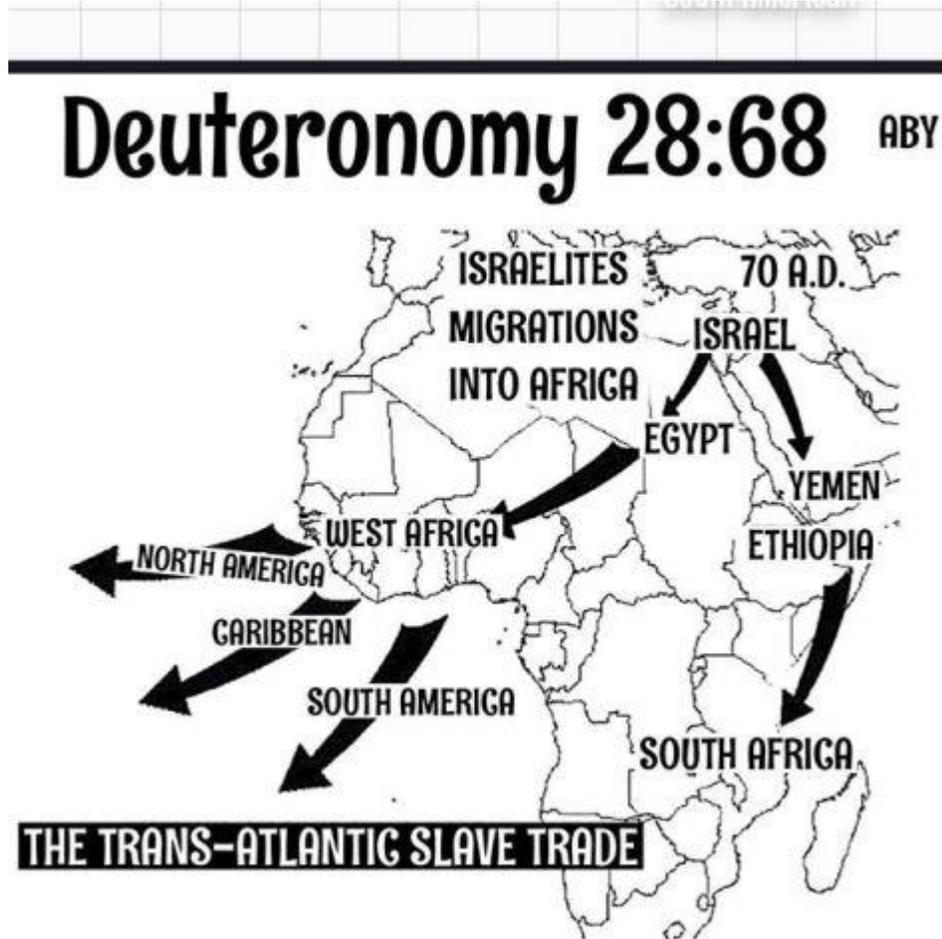
How will Yahweh bring His people back into the PROMISED LAND? Yahweh will once again dry the Egyptian sea, and with His mighty hands take them through seven channels of streams, and make them go over dry land. Those coming through African will find passage through seven ways via Egyptian sea; while other remnants returning through axis of Assyria will pass through highway. As He led Israelites in the day they came up out of the land of Egypt, so will Yahweh do it again, the second time. This is called the second exodus (Isaiah 11:11).

Biblical Kush included Ethiopia, Somalia, Kenya and Tanzania. When Judah (Jerusalem) fell, those that escaped through North Africa, migrated down to the horn of Africa, but were later enslaved into Western Europe (e.g. America, Britain, France, etc.). Some of the ancient Nilotic peoples moved into the Benue Trough. Others moved into Southern Arabia. That is why there is a close linguistic and cultural connection between the Edo of Benin and the Edomites of the Bible. The Kushite civilization spread from the Nile Valley into Southern Africa and into West Coast of Africa. Owing to their unrepentant spirit in idol worship, the wrath of Yahweh was heavily upon them.

Deuteronomy 28:68 predicted the enslavement, and continuous suppression and oppression of people of Yahweh, wherever they are found, except they repent, because they are under a curse of disobedience. Notice, “Yahweh will send you back in ships to Egypt (*trans-Atlantic Slave Trade*) on a journey I said you should never make again. There you will offer yourselves for sale to your enemies as male and female slaves, but no one will buy you” (verse 68). The trouble of Israel (ten tribes and Judah) will continue until they stop trampling upon Yahweh’s Commandments, and refrain from worshipping idols, and turn their hearts to Yahweh to call upon His Saving Name – YAHWEH – for deliverance (Jeremiah 4:1; 23:6; Joel 2:32; John 17:6,11,22-23).

As Judah was scattered, many of them migrated into Yemen, Ethiopia, Egypt and South Africa, and most of them settled within the West Coast of Africa: Nigeria, Ghana, Liberia, Gambia; and South Africa. However, owing to their disobedience to Yahweh, they had to undergo slavery again in the name of *trans-Atlantic Slave Trade* to America and Europe, namely: North America, South America, Caribbean, Great Britain, Portugal, Spain, etc. where majority had inhabited till this day. Today, Israelites are found in Africa, Middle-East, Asia, Caribbean, America, and Europe under the yoke of one type of racial segregation, racial discrimination, marginalization, and impoverishment. Unfortunately they lost their identity as Yahweh told them.

The people of Eastern Nigeria, for instance, have been suffering under the yoke of discrimination, marginalization and impoverishment in the hands of sons of Edom (Esau), who think that Nigeria is their father's birthright. Until the people of Eastern part of Nigeria largely identified as people of Gad and Judah REPENT, and call upon the Name of YAHWEH and serve Him in spirit and truth, their trouble will continue. If they continue to rebel against YAHSHUA'S GREATEST COMMANDMENTS, many of them will be wiped out, and only small remnant may be left, and subsequently return to the PROMISED LAND, when Yahshua returns.



THE ISRAELITE IGBOS: SONS OF GAD & JUDAH

The popular believe amongst the Igbos is that the scattered ten tribes of Yaakov (Jacob) i.e. Israel, called Gad had his offspring settled into Africa. This is sequel to ELOHIM's promise to scatter Israel, including Judah (after the fall of Jerusalem) and to enslave them into foreign lands, where they would lose their identity. Indeed, historical antecedents has shown that no nation on earth experienced slavery than the Igbos, Bennis, Ibibios, and other riverine areas of South-Eastern Nigeria. They were enslaved into America, Great Britain, etc. alongside most Ghanaians, Liberians, Gambians, dwelling within the West Coast of Africa. Up till today, they are still suffering from modern day 'economic and political slavery' in Africa, Europe and America. The Igbo sons of Gad is one of Nigeria's largest ethnic groups with population estimated about 50 million. It has been acknowledged that most of them are found in South

America like Jamaica, Caribbean and different parts of United States as a result of Trans-Atlantic slave trade.

Some writers report that Gad had five sons, of which the elderly one called **Eri** latter migrated. Some authors suggest that he migrated from Egypt with a group of companions just before the exodus of the Israelites from Egypt many centuries ago, onward to South-East Nigeria. However, other writers differ from the above narrative because of Numbers 26:16 which noted the counting of Eri family in the exodus census in the wilderness, noting that they were part of the forty thousand and five hundred (verse 18). These writers believe that Eri was part of Israel that were scattered by ELOHIM latter and migrated through Syria, Portugal and Libya. These set of Igbo Jews migrated from Europe through Libya then to West Africa. Historical records shows that this migration started around 740 C.E. A Jewish Historian and Rio Hondo Police Academy trained Forensic Investigator – Chinedu Nwabunwanne of Aguleri (residing in Los Angeles) researched this subject for more than 15 years. Eri’s people commenced migration when the forces of Caliph Mohammed – the last leader of the Umayyads and his Qaysi-Arab supporters defeated the Yamani-Arab Umayyads of Syria in 744 C.E. They sacked the Yamanis and their Jewish supporters from Syria. Thereafter, the Syrian-Jewish migrant tribes of Dan, Naphtali, Gad, and Asher passed through Libya then to West Africa and resettled in the South-East Nigeria where they became known as Sambatyon Jews. In 1484 and 1667, Judeans and Zebulonians from Portugal and Libya respectively joined Sambatyon Jews of Nigeria. Indeed, it was a mixed movement of Israelites. But Eri was noted to have taken refuge in the Eastern part of Nigeria, particularly in Anambra riverine area.

Eri and his family travelled by water and finally arrived at the confluence point of Ezu and Omambala (Anambra) Rivers known as Agbanabo, located in present-day Aguleri, where, according to oral tradition, it was spiritually or divinely revealed to Eri that Agbanabo (ie. The confluence point of Ezu and Omambala Rivers) was to be their final destination and settlement. He gave birth to a son called **Aguleri**, who through other children populated Igbo race. Eri, the father of all Igbos, was the fifth son of Gad, who in turn was the seventh son of Jacob (Genesis 46:15-18; Numbers 26:16-18). When Census was taken in the wilderness when they were returning from Egypt, the population of Gad alone totaled forty thousand and five hundred (Numbers 26:1-2, 18). From generation to generation, some Igbo have passed down various versions of a migration story traced around Jacob, a patriarch of Israel. A popular version of the narrative holds that Gad, the seventh son of Jacob, had three sons who settled in present-day South-Eastern Nigeria, which is predominantly inhabited by the Igbos. Those sons, Eri, Arodi and Areli (as mentioned in the Book of Genesis), are said to have fathered clans, established kingdoms and founded towns still in existence in South-Eastern Nigeria today, including Owerri, Umuleri, Arochukwu and Aguleri. These people of ELOHIM turned away from worshipping their true ELOHIM, who created heavens and earth. The Biblical excerpts below depicts what ELOHIM predicts would happen to the children of Jacob if they refuse to obey Him. Unfortunately, after entering the land of Canaan, they rebelled against ELOHIM’s laws including His Ten Commandments to which they were warned that disobedience to His Commandments will cause their enemies to overpower them, enslave and plunder them. The Scripture declares these curses against them:

“YAHWEH shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and there shalt thou serve other mighty ones (gods), woods and stones. And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a by-word, among all nations wither YAHWEH shall lead thee...Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them; for they shall go into *captivity*...The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low...Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearkened not unto the voice of YAHWEH thy ELOHIM, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee: And they shall be upon thee for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed forever. Because thou servedst not the YAHWEH thy ELOHIM with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things; Therefore, shalt thou serve thine enemies which YAHWEH shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee. YAHWEH shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand...” (Deuteronomy 28:36-53).

Indeed, like other children of Israel, these curses came against the children of Gad also because they served idols – [Gods]: even Sun-god, Baal or Baalim, wood and stones, etc., as a result they were carted away into other nations in their thousands and millions from South-Eastern Nigeria, and later into Americans as slaves (controlled by Jesuits); and those that remained were ‘fixed’ into ‘unholy’ marriage with heathen nations that do not worship the true ELOHIM, as a result they were later plundered. The heathen nations they co-habited with are Hausas and some heathen nation of Yoruba, and these nations hate them with all manner of hatred, despite that most of these (heathen nations) profess to serve ELOHIM (but which ELOHIM?).

Before the amalgamation of the Igbos with these nations, the Igbos were skillful, intelligent, charismatic, industrious, and educated when compared with the nations around them. The Igbos were exemplary nation, flourishing before the white people came. Because of their adulterous life, and disobedience to their Creator, the white people plundered them; took them away into captivity and reduced them to nothing. They were hauled out of their lands in droves into slavery in the lands of America and Great Britain to work in farms and plantations, and those from Caribbean worked in London Undergrounds. Many perished! The remnants in the Igboland were amalgamated with two major tribes of Hausa Fulanis and the Yorubas, plus other minor ethnic groups, which make up the entity today called Nigeria.

From 1967 the Igbos fought civil war with the other nation-groups called Nigeria. The aim was for the Igbos to be independent but they were defeated and have been plundered for over 50 years since the war ended. After the war with Nigeria in 1970, they were taken, subdued, marginalized, enslaved, and are coerced to work and live as second-class citizens. Majority of their men died in the civil war, their daughters, wives, youths, properties, farmlands were ravaged and taken – just as Yahweh foretold. Their economic resources – crude oil, coals, palm oil and nuts, etc. are plundered and swept to the west and northern part of Nigeria, up till date. They are hated by their close neighbours. These happening to them simply because they kept on rebelling against WORSHIP OF YAHWEH ELOHIM ALMIGHTY who single handedly brought them out of the land of Egypt. They had been suffering because they refuse to “observe to do all the words” of His “LAW that are written” in His “Book...”; they turn their back to His Ten Commandments, Sabbath worship, Annual Feasts, etc., thus they hate and abhor His laws (Deuteronomy 28:58).

The continuous warning of YAHWEH has not been heeded: “And YAHWEH shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy you” (Deuteronomy 28:68). However, ELOHIM’s blessing is upon Gad if they will obey YAHWEH their ELOHIM, even in their banished land (South-Eastern part of Nigeria). ELOHIM’s word says:

“Blessed be he who enlarges Gad! Gad crouches (stoops) like a lion; he tears off arm and scalp. He chose the best of the land for himself, for there a commander’s portion was reserved; and he came with the heads of the people, with Israel he executed the justice of YAHWEH, and his judgements for Israel” (Deuteronomy 33:20-21).

BIAFRA: SONS OF GAD SHALL BE FREE, IF THEY OBEY THEIR ELOHIM

The blessings ELOHIM promised to His people shall come to pass if they return to HIM and keep His LAW – TEN COMMANDMENTS and do what is written in His Book. The name Biafra has been adopted to actualize self-determination or independent...But where is the WORSHIP of their ELOHIM. Where is His honour and the honour of His Son, YAHSHUA MESSIAH who came into this world to finally save humanity from breaking the Law of Yahweh. If they obey, Igbo will be liberated and the Word of ELOHIM will come to pass in the name of the holy ELOHIM who spoke through His holy servant Moses. A man-like a lion shall arise and tear apart the hostility of their captor “crown head” and liberate ELOHIM’s people (Deuteronomy 33:20). He shall be the rallying point of the people. When the children of Gad would find their brothers (other Israelites), they would execute the justice of YAHWEH, they would serve Him righteously, and do the will of their ELOHIM, and He will restore them.

Furthermore, YAHWEH YAHSHUA will remember the obedient ones again when He returns to gather all remnants of Israel to Himself, and they would live a safe, quiet and peaceable life forever in Zion. YAHWEH promised that when His people shall call upon His name and search for Him diligently, they will find Him and He will restore their land and heal them. Today, awareness is on to seek the name of their ELOHIM and to obey Him, even His commandments and His laws. However, YAHSHUA’s word is our guide. He says “take heed lets no man deceive you” (Matthew 24:4). Today, there is the awareness to actualise Igbo (Biafra!) independence. Whether this is being done with the mandate and leading of YAHSHUA MESSIAH and the Father, is yet to be made manifest, because the people are still in stiff-nakedness. People are not carried and led in the name of YAHSHUA MESSIAH, our Saviour. YAHSHUA said, except we honour Him as we honour the Father, we will miss the kingdom. “That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent Him. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on Him that sent Me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.” (John 5:23-24). YAHSHUA says, if men fail to honour Him and the Father, they would be condemned. In the current agitation for actualization of Biafran independence, one wonders if YAHSHUA is recognised, and honoured as our Leader, Liberator and SAVIOUR. The strength and victory of Biafrans is dependent on obeying YAHSHUA MESSIAH, the MASTER and their Saviour, and to follow Him.

If the sons and daughters of Gad are seeking their true ELOHIM, they will find Him, and He will help them and bless them with His blessings, even to actualise their independence. For the word of YAHWEH says, “If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land” (2 Chronicles 7:14). As the current spirit of oneness for self-determination gears up amongst the sons and daughters of Gad, in their identity called BIAFRA, and if they strongly come together under the fear and obedience to their Almighty ELOHIM, the Creator of heavens and earth, through YAHSHUA MESSIAH, they will regain their freedom; He will establish them and make them great before their enemies, and before the return of Yahshua, the ELOHIM of Israel, YAHSHUA Himself. BUT if they continue to rebel, and worship idol, they will be carried away to Egypt [Assyria] for the last time, and may disappear from there forever. However, following the prophecy of YAHWEH and His promise, we believe ELOHIM will look at His people with mercy and deliver them – though they be stiff-necked people.

The Gad family in the South-Eastern Nigeria must overcome Genesis 49:19 “Gad, a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last”. The “him” here connotes their slave masters, who held them captives, enslaved them, and marginalize them since Gad was driving away amongst his brethren. Gad’s offspring have never had peace since then. YAHWEH their ELOHIM has remembered them to set them free; but they must obey Him to get their freedom and peace. The Gadites were prophetically prayed for, and blessed by Moses, thus: “Blessed [be] he that enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head” (Deuteronomy 33:20). Why have they not been liberated since Moses uttered the prophetic word? It is because they have gone from one idol to another. The past leaders of Gadites never WORSHIP YAHSHUA. Will YAHSHUA use the new leaders to deliver His people? ELOHIM can work with anybody, including donkey, which suddenly directed the backslidden prophet. Even in the current agitation, the Igbos are not fighting their cause with the TRUE YAHSHUA MESSIAH. As a result they never returned to their through ELOHIM. Though the awareness is being created through the media and those who appear to be using the name of “Chukwu Okike Abiama” for the liberation. Is “Chukwu Okike Abiama” the same name with YAHWEH ELOHIM, the FATHER, and Son YAHSHUA MESSIAH, who is the ELOHIM of Israel? But if YAHSHUA is not in the lead, and He is not recognised in the actualization, it all means the Father is not there, and if YAHSHUA and the Father is not there, it will be impossible task to achieve. And it may boomerang into condemnation (John 5:23-24). Care must be taken to run to our Master YAHSHUA MESSIAH for rescue! Igbos and all others who read this Book are called to return to the very YAHWEH who delivered Israel out of the land of Egypt. As they submit to Yahweh, He’ll arise and liberate you who have faith in HIM. Readers should return to YAHSHUA MESSIAH for total emancipation and deliverance not only from the hands of the Nigerian State but from the power and bondage of Sin so that when our YAHWEH YAHSHUA returns, He will gather His people to Himself to reign with Him for ever and ever. The Igbos should not allow anyone who do not BELIEVE in YAHSHUA MESSIAH, our Saviour, to deceive them (Matthew 24:4-5,24). Open your eyes, and serve YAHWEH the Father, and YAHSHUA MESSIAH who is sent to save us from the power of the Gentiles that have been trampling upon us thus far. Keep on to ELOHIM’s commandments and faith of YAHSHUA MESSIAH and be

saved. By the prophetic utterance of Moses as released by the power of ELOHIM, Gadites shall be free, in YAHSHUA's name, Amen! BUT only if repentance takes place in the people.

MAINSTREAM CHURCHIANITY REJECTS THE LAW

The people of Biafra, Nigeria, Africa, America, Europe and the rest of Gentile world were given idol religion in the name of Protestantism, called *Christian* religion. These Protestants came out of Papacy – the *Mother of Harlots*; thus the false religion spread widely after reformation. The Reformers who latter metamorphosed into Protestant Christians did not fully transform to 'Galilean Assembly' that hedged themselves on OBEDIENCE (TEN COMMANDMENTS LAW) and FAITH in YAHSHUA. The Protestant *Christianity* did not totally liberate from the shackles of Papacy; they kept most of Papacy pagan traditions and commandments instead of ELOHIM's Commandments (Mark 6:7-13; Matthew 15:1-14). As a result, they abandoned the truth and spiritually moved back and wondered after the beast (Revelation 13:3,4), the Mother harlots. The religion the Protestants thought was pure was filthy, deceitful and idolatrous. It is called: "MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH" (Revelation 17:5). This is false religion did everything to destroy the true Assembly in Jerusalem after she conquered the Holy Land (Jerusalem) (see Revelation 6:1-3; Matthew 16:18-19). It is a religion that kept on corrupting the earth, teaching people to follow Satan. It is full of mystery! It is a religion that silence obedience to Commandments of Yahweh in the hearts of people, and blind and sear their hearts so that they cannot see; they cannot hear and they cannot understand ELOHIM's truth (Matthew 13:13-15; 2 Thessalonians 2:10-12). It is a highly infectious religion, that when caught into it, there is no coming out, except ELOHIM draws the person out. It is a religion of the earth – filled with the affluence of this world, riches and fame; it is a religion that pretends to be holy, good, nice but full of deception and corruption; it is a religion that does not let you do good, though you want to do good and serve your ELOHIM – it won't let you! It is a religion that is headed and controlled by Satan – the [God] of this world. The very "God [Satan] of this world has blinded the minds of them which believe not" (2 Corinthians 4:4). Those who believe not are those who refuse the truth of ELOHIM as taught by the prophets, YAHSHUA and apostles; they are those who refuse the core teaching of YAHSHUA MESSIAH – e.g. the kingdom of ELOHIM; repentance from sin; baptism into YAHSHUA; Covenant Commandments of ELOHIM; and Sabbath keeping of YAHWEH, where all are called to SERVE and WORSHIP HIM. These unbelievers do not understand that the controversy between Satan and MESSIAH is fought on the podium of WORSHIP, and Sabbath keeping, which remains the TEST COMMANDMENT. Indeed, the controversy is on WORSHIP (Revelation 14:7-9, 10-11, 12), although others abound.

A swift change is required to avert the anger of YAHWEH. Many *Churches* were taught by apostate protestant or fallen *Church* leaders, thus perpetuating the people into ignorance and lack of knowledge to the true YAHWEH. Apostle Paul warns the Gentile *Church* not to be carried away in their self-conceited belief, else, they become careless, and be broken, and what happened to the ten sons of Jacob (Israel) and Judah would happen to them. Some of the Israelites who are called the branches, the very original branch, the 'olive tree' considered to be 'the true firstfruit' (Romans 11:16) were cut off because of their unbelief and unfaithfulness to their ELOHIM, and rejection of His law. Yes, they were "broken off"; and the Gentile *Church*

was grafted in, and they “stand by faith” (verse 17). However, Paul persisted in his warning to the Gentile *Church*: “If some of the branches be broken off (Israel), and thou (Gentile Church), being a wild olive tree, wert grafted in among them, and with them partakes of the root and fatness of the olive tree; Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee....because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but fear” (verse 18-19). This warning was not heeded by the majority of the *Churches*. Unfortunately, today, the faith of the mainstream *Churches* is not mixed with works, (which MESSIAH emphasised), thus resulting to rejection of ELOHIM’s commandments – e.g. Sabbath days, Annual Holy Days or Festivals (Passover feast, Unleavened Bread, Pentecost Feast, Trumpets, Atonement, Tabernacles, Last Great Day etc.). Whereas Israel leaders *appeared* to have works, but lacked faith in MESSIAH YAHSHUA, they were disqualified. Based on this failure, YAHSHUA warns the Assembly, particularly the leaders: “For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.” (Matthew 5:20).

What is righteousness? In Matthew 5 verse 19 YAHSHUA tells us: you must keep the commandments and teach them. And in Matthew Chapter 19:17-21 YAHSHUA taught that obeying the commandments and keeping faith in Him (following Him) brings one into perfection. From what YAHSHUA told the young ruler, *righteousness is possible if only one obeys His commandments and have faith in Him*. Thus, the mainstream *Christianity* ignore the very commandments of ELOHIM, which is the Character of ELOHIM, and the Love of ELOHIM. This is just as the Preacher said that ‘the whole duty of man is to fear ELOHIM and keep His commandments’ (Ecclesiastics 12:13). The very WILL of ELOHIM (HIS WORD or LAW) rests on obedience to His commandments, the very rock that YAHSHUA-the-Rock built His Church, that whosoever stands on it will never be moved (read Matthew 7:21-27). YAHSHUA describes obedience to His WORD as the rock. His Word is the rock upon which His Assembly is built. YAHSHUA likens His Assembly to a house built upon a rock. His Word is His Law and His Law is the Will of the Father upon which His Assembly lays in STRENGTH, POWER and TRUTH. Apostle Paul told the Gentile Assembly to strive so that they would not lose their place in the Branch. The Assembly should fear ELOHIM, keep His commandments and have faith in YAHSHUA. Today, what Paul feared has happened to the Gentile *Churches*. Majority of the mainstream *Churches* have rejected the law, and concluded it had been nailed to the stake. Indeed, owing to the failing of the *Church*, as Israel failed, there are so much trouble on earth today that is rising to almost wipe the world out; but thank ELOHIM, for YAHSHUA’s timely intervention, humanity may be saved from destroying itself. YAHSHUA will render judgement and cut off the disobedient, and gather the “little flock” to Himself for the kingdom of ELOHIM to commence on earth. Then MESSIAH and His first fruits will achieve the righteousness of ELOHIM in the earth, and “the earth will be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the YAHWEH as the waters cover the sea” (Luke 12:32; Revelations 5:10; 20:6; Habakkuk 2:14). The same way ELOHIM’s law is rejected, His holy feasts is also rejected by His people. Let’s examine briefly ELOHIM’s Holy Feasts neglected and rejected by the mainstream Churchianity.

CHAPTER 4

YAHWEH'S HOLY FEASTS OR FESTIVALS

Spring Feasts

The Scriptures bear witness that YAHSHUA and His disciples kept and celebrated the holy feasts or festivals of YAHWEH. YAHWEH commanded His people to keep His annual holy feasts just as He asked them to keep the Ten Commandments. Seven Feasts of YAHWEH are explained in both OT and NT (Leviticus 23, and Exodus 23; Zechariah 14; Matthew 26; John 7; 1 Corinthians 11), namely: Sabbaths, Passover, Unleavened Bread, Pentecost (First Fruits), Trumpets, Day of Atonement, Tabernacles (Eighth Day). Out of disobedience, the mainstream churches changed Passover to Easter (a pagan feast of fertility). Easter was NEVER given to His Assembly. Dumping Passover for Easter is insult to YAHSHUA's suffering at the stake and a let-down to His precious BLOOD shed for redemption of mankind. The rest of the holy feasts are completely rejected in pursuit of human tradition. The following sections present these important YAHWEH's festivals with brief meanings attach to each. The implication for observing them are high and having the knowledge of the feasts help us to understand our relationship with the Father and YAHSHUA MESSIAH. They help in developing our spiritual life, as we journey into ELOHIM's kingdom.

1. Weekly Sabbath Rest

The Sabbath rest has been discussed in several sections of this book. The Sabbath day is the weekly worship resting day – the first of YAHWEH's feasts celebrated or marked every seventh day in a week. It is YAHWEH's holy convocation (i.e. worship). YAHWEH spoke to Moses: "Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, concerning the feasts of the YAHWEH, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, even these are my feasts. Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the YAHWEH in all your dwellings" (Leviticus 23:1-3; Exodus 20:8-11; 31:13-17). The Sabbath is enshrined in the fourth commandment making it compulsory for everyone to observe. Sabbath is not Jewish or Israelites as many erroneously believe. YAHSHUA says *Sabbath is made for man*, i.e. to all mankind. Sabbath signifies the Power and Authority of YAHWEH in creation. It is a Sign, Mark, or Seal for His people. Everyone who keep Sabbath rest BELONG to the FATHER. Those who reject Sabbath rest do not BELONG to HIM. YAHSHUA is the Master of Sabbath, and He kept it as His custom (Mark 2:27-28; Luke 4:16), and commands us to keep it (John 15:10). Therefore, if we love Him, we must keep His Sabbath commandment (John 14:15), that will eventually open door for us to enter His eternal rest. Only those that believe can enter His rest. To all those who reject His *rest* [Sabbath], He swore in His anger that *they will never enter His place of rest*. Notice, why we must keep the Sabbath today:

"For only we who believe can enter His rest (Sabbath).
As for the others, Elohim said, In my anger I took an oath:

They will never enter My place of rest,” [because of their unbelief] even though this rest has been ready since He made the world. We know it is ready because of the place in the Scriptures where it mentions the seventh day: “On the seventh day Yahweh rested from all his work” (Genesis 2:1-3). But in the other passage Elohim said, “They will never enter my place of rest” (Hebrews 4:2-6).

In the time past, opportunity was given to people to enter His rest [Sabbath] but those [Israel] who first heard His goodnews failed to enter because they disobeyed. So Elohim set another time for entering His rest, and that time is today, “Today when you hear His voice, don’t harden your hearts” (verse 7). What are people not to harden their hearts? Sabbath day observance, ofcourse! Apostle Paul teaches that Sabbath rest through Messiah is an open door to entering into Elohim’s eternal rest. Yahshua will give them that eternal rest, because Joshua did not give them eternal rest, otherwise, Yahweh would not have spoken about “another day of rest [Sabbath] still to come” (verse 8). “So there is a special rest [eternal rest] still waiting for the people of Elohim” (verse 9). We are advised to keep the Sabbath rest so that we can enter that eternal rest [eternal Kingdom], because if we disobey YAHWEH, as the people of Israel did, we will fall (not enter eternal life) (verses 10-11).

2. Passover (*Pesach*) – Nisan 14-15

Passover is one day Annual Feast or Festival, that begins on “the fourteenth day of the first month” (Nisan 15), after which, the Unleavened Bread begins. Passover is the Feast of Salvation. The Passover feast was first kept in Egypt with the blood of animals (sheep, goat etc) as directed by ELOHIM. But the animal sacrifice STOPPED after Messiah was sacrificed for our sins. Passover is a commandment to be kept from generation to generation, forever (Exodus 12:24), “proclaim[ing] the Master’s death until he comes” (1 Corinthians 23:26; Matthew 26:29). The Passover Lamb was pointing to YAHSHUA whose BLOOD would atone for the sins of mankind. In the Old Testament, the ‘blood’ acted as a seal of protection for Israel in Egypt, where Egyptian first born sons died while the angel of death “passed over” the Israelites’ homes. ELOHIM protected Israel and when the destroying angels saw the ‘blood of the lamb’ marked on the door posts, those houses were by-passed. In the New Testament, the ‘BLOOD’ of YAHSHUA SAVE or deliver believers from sin.

When YAHSHUA finished His earthly work, the night of Passover before He was betrayed, He gave His apostles “bread” – symbolically representing His “body”, and “cup” of fruit of vine – symbolically representing His “BLOOD”. YAHSHUA charged them to eat the bread, and drink the vine as the BLOOD of the New Covenant (Matthew 26:28; Jeremiah 31:31), which was shed for many. He says: “This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as often as you drink it, in remembrance of me. For as often as you eat this bread, and drink this cup, you do show the Master’s death till He come” (1 Corinthians 11:24-26). Matthew recorded: “For this is my blood of the New Testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins...I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father’s kingdom.” (Matthew 26:28-29). Thus, Yahshua commissioned PASSOVER feast, to be continued with His Assembly until He returns. The Passover meal is eaten as the Unleavened Bread feast

commenced in the evening (i.e. evening of Preparation for high Sabbath). The above passage shows that Passover Feast, not Easter, was kept by YAHSHUA Himself and His disciples, and we are charged to continue the Feast.

New Testament Covenant: During the Feast of PASSOVER, YAHSHUA instituted the New Testament Covenant in fulfilment of the Promise of the Holy Spirit – who will avail to us a new heart and a new spirit, and write Yahweh’s Law in the tablets of our hearts (Ezekiel 36:26 and Jeremiah 31:31-33). His Assembly is to continue the Passover Feast in remembrance of His death till when He’ll return to drink it new with them in His Father’s Kingdom (Matthew 26:29).

In the same vein, Apostle Paul reminds the Assembly: “Let us keep the feast...” (1 Corinthians 5:7). The Passover from its declaration in Egypt was pointing to YAHSHUA, and He fulfilled the promise ELOHIM made to His people – to SAVE mankind by His LIFE and BLOOD. Thus, YAHSHUA became the Sacrificial Lamb whose shed BLOOD of the *New Covenant* became the potent BLOOD for the remission of sins of many. The Old Testament animal blood sacrifices STOPPED after the BLOOD of YAHSHUA was shed for remission of sins of many. Thereafter, YAHSHUA desires no more blood of animal sacrifice – but justice, mercy and faithfulness (Matthew 9:13; Hosea 6:6). YAHSHUA emphasised that the old sacrifices has ceased and that His BLOOD becomes the NEW TESTAMENT BLOOD for man’s redemption. His Blood speaks for justice, mercy, and faith. In the *B’rit Chadashah* (New Testament), YAHSHUA as the sacrificial Lamb redeems the lost and offers salvation to many that would believe in Him. Therefore, let us keep the feast...” (1 Corinthians 5:7).

It is no coincidence that our Master Himself was sacrificed on Passover day. He became our Passover Lamb. As Israelites marked their houses with the blood of the lamb in Egypt, today the true Assembly members are marked in their body (temple of ELOHIM, “the house of the Spirit”) with the Blood of MESSIAH. Members of MESSIAH *symbolically* eat the ‘flesh of MESSIAH’ as represented with ‘Unleavened Bread’; and drink His Blood as represented with ‘Fruit of Vine’. YAHSHUA declares: “I AM the Living Bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this Bread, he shall live for ever: and the Bread that I will give is my flesh...Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink His Blood, ye have no life in you. Whoso eats my flesh, and drinks my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.” (John 6:51-54). Thus, our lives and eternal life depends on eating the Passover meal as commanded by YAHSHUA MESSIAH. When we obey, we get connected with Him spiritually. This is the reason correct observance of the Passover is absolutely important to our salvation. Do not forget that it is the same Passover/Unleavened Bread Israel kept in Egypt prior to their liberation by ELOHIM. We must continue to keep this Feast as we approach our liberation from this world of iniquity (Babylon). YAHSHUA, the Passover Lamb, is our salvation, and His BLOOD – the mark or seal – of our salvation, is perpetually upon those that observe this His Feasts.

When *Churchianity* celebrates Easter Sunday instead of the Passover, the biblical context is stripped from the life, death and resurrection of YAHSHUA, and the richness of the entire biblical narrative of YAHWEH’s Plan of Salvation for mankind is watered down and lost. The apostles recognised how important it was to remember YAHSHUA’s sacrifice in the context of the biblical Passover, and the apostle Paul’s instructions to the Congregation in Corinth prove it,

as shown above. To trample upon the BLOOD of YAHSHUA, which is His New Testament, the very BLOOD of the New Covenant, is a serious sin, punishable by death. Apostle Paul wrote:

“For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, But a certain fearful looking for of judgement and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. He that despised Moses’ law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden underfoot the Son of ELOHIM, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? For we know Him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith YAHWEH. And again, YAHWEH shall judge His people.” (Hebrews 10:26-31).

3. Unleavened Bread (*Chag Hamotzi*) – Nisan 15-22

What about the Feast of Unleavened Bread? Immediately following the Passover is the seven-day Feast of Unleavened Bread. “On the fifteenth day of the same month is the Feast of Unleavened Bread.” (Leviticus 23:6-14). Bread without leaven typifies the humility and holiness that MESSIAH teaches His disciples to exhibit. Leavened bread dough puffs up. YAHSHUA and Paul *symbolically* likened leaven to sin, evil and hypocrisy (Matthew 16:6; Luke 12:1; 1 Corinthians 5:6-8). ELOHIM wants us to overcome sin that weakens and can destroy us. *B’rit Chadashah* (of course, the body of our Master, is described as “the Bread of Life” (*Lechem haChayim*). He was born in Bethlehem (House of Bread, i.e. *Bet Lechem*). During celebration of Feast of Unleavened Bread, MESSIAH’s followers are to remove ‘leaven’ from their homes for seven days and eat ‘unleavened bread’ for seven days. What does this represent spiritually? The Unleavened Bread feast offers believers the opportunity to ‘eat’ the Word. Members spend the seven days studying and meditating in the Word.

YAHSHUA said, “Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceeds from the mouth of ELOHIM” (Matthew 4:4). Assemblies must figuratively ingest ELOHIM’s Word – internalising it so it becomes part of them; so that they begin to live and act in accordance to His Word. The internalise Word shape us; His Word positions us to fear ELOHIM; it gives us wisdom, knowledge and understanding to relate with ELOHIM and our fellow human beings. Because the Word is life and spirit, when we are filled by it, it helps us bear fruits for good works; it helps us to obey ELOHIM’s commandments, and to love YAHSHUA as He commands us, “if you love me keep my commandments” (John 14:15; *also*, 15:10). The Feast of Unleavened Bread that ought to teach us how to separate ourselves from SIN has been suppressed and thrown to the bin by mainstream *churchianity*. Today, people do not run away from sin, rather, they learn to do it. You are warn to run away from every appearance of sin – as we move closer to entering the PROMISED eternal rest.

4. Pentecost: (First Fruits (*Yom habikkurim*) – Nisan 16-17)

“On the morrow after the Sabbath” following Unleavened Bread (Leviticus 23:11), schedules First Fruits, the feast for acknowledging the fertility of the land He gave the Israelites. In *Christendom* today, this feast is celebrated as Feast of Pentecost. The people of ELOHIM were to bring the early crops of their spring planting and “wave the sheaf before YAHWEH”. The

Assembly is to continue to mark this feast of First Fruits, which began from YAHSHUA MESSIAH, as the First Fruit. This celebration continues as it follows the resurrection of His true Assembly – His First Fruits – that will reign with Him on the earth (Revelation 1:6; 5:10; 20:6). He also called them the ‘little flock’ (Luke 12:32).

Pentecost or Shavu’ot: Shavu’ot is the old name of the feast of Pentecost. Pentecost Feast is a continuation of old Israelites Shavu’ot feast, which began after ELOHIM gave Israel the Ten Commandments at Mt Sinai, represented by the Old Covenant. Leviticus 23:16 says, “Even unto the morrow after the seventh Sabbath shall ye number fifty days; and ye shall offer a new meat offering unto YAHWEH”. In late May or early June, Shavu’ot marks the summer harvest. Leviticus 23:17 stipulates an offering of two loaves of bread, *baked with leaven*. These loaves symbolise the Assembly being comprised of both Israel and Gentile. The coming together is captured by Apostle Paul: “For He is our Peace, who hath made both (Israel and Gentile) one, and have broken down the middle wall of partition between us... to make in Himself of two (Israel and Gentile) one new man, so making peace” (Ephesians 2:14-15).

A review of the first four Spring Feasts shows that Yahshua was crucified on Pesach (Passover), buried on Unleavened Bread, raised on First Fruits, and sent the Ruach Hakkodesh (Holy Spirit) on Shavu’ot [Pentecost]. Because we have not yet seen the fulfilment of feast number five – Trumpets – we remain under the orders of Shavu’ot.

Feast of Pentecost, or Firstfruits (Feast of the Harvest), teaches that YAHSHUA MESSIAH came to build His Assembly, and to harvest them. This festival pictures the coming of the Holy Spirit and the establishment of the Assembly, which YAHSHUA will gather to Himself at His return. The Firstfruits are those who will be given salvation at the return of MESSIAH. The Firstfruits are being prepared now to rule with MESSIAH for 1,000 years on earth, and for ever thereafter.

In fulfilment of ELOHIM’s promise to give them a new spirit and a new heart, which was to be marked by a New Covenant (Jeremiah 31:31), the Pentecost then represent the fulfilment of the coming of the New Covenant promise. For the Assembly to receive the New Covenant promise ushered in by the Holy Spirit, the disciples were commanded to tarry at Jerusalem “for the promise of the Father” (Acts 1:4), which they did. The coming of the Holy Spirit occurred on this festival day (Shavu’ot) when all Judah and Israel (scattered) from different countries came to be in Jerusalem to celebrate the completion of the harvest season. This annual feast was none other than Shavuot, or the Feast of Weeks, and once more ELOHIM descended on those first-century believers with a mighty rushing wind, tongues of fire and other demonstrations of the Holy Spirit, once more, establishing a New Covenant with His people.

They have been empowered by the Holy Spirit, which creates in each one a new spirit, a new heart and divine nature to live by the commandments of ELOHIM. YAHWEH said: “A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh” (Exodus 23:16; Acts 2:1-4, Acts 2:37-39; Acts 5:32; James 1:18; Ezekiel 36:26; Jeremiah 31:33). The reason for a new heart, a new spirit, and giving of the Holy Spirit who writes Yahweh’s Law in the hearts of believers is to enable them keep His Commandments.

THE FALL (AUTUMN) FEASTS

5. **Feast of Trumpets (*Yom Teru'ah*) – *Tishri 1***

Leviticus 25:8-10, 'horn' is specified for use in having trumpets "proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof". Leviticus 23:24 requires that, "in the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a Sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets."

The **Feast of Trumpets** teach us that YAHSHUA MESSIAH, the KING of Kings, will visibly return to the earth at the end of this age. At that time, He will resurrect the saints (first fruits) who are no longer living and instantly change those saints who are still alive (first fruits) to immortal spirit beings (Matthew 24:31; 1 Corinthians 15:52-53; 1 Thessalonians 4:13-17). This festival commemorates the blowing of the trumpets that will precede His return. Seven angels with seven trumpets are described in Revelation 8-10. MESSIAH will return with the blowing of the seventh trumpet (Revelation 11:15).

6. **Day of Atonement (*Yom Kippur*)**

Leviticus 23:27 provides a day of confession, the highest of holy days. "Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a Day of Atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and you shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto YAHWEH." This is the one feast that is not fulfilled by the Assembly, because the Assembly owes no atonement. Even the true Assembly is not innocent, of course, but it is exonerated.

The **Day of Atonement** teaches us that YAHSHUA MESSIAH gave His life to atone for the sins of all mankind. It also points to the time when Satan will be bound for 1,000 years (Leviticus 16:29-30; Leviticus 16:20-22; Revelation 20:1-3). This Holy Day pictures our High Priest, YAHSHUA MESSIAH, making atonement for our sins, which allows us to be reconciled to ELOHIM and enter into the "holiest of all" (Hebrews 9:8-14; Hebrews 10:19-20). By fasting and praying on this day, we draw closer to ELOHIM and picture the reconciliation of mankind to ELOHIM. MESSIAH is essential in this process as our High Priest (Hebrews 4:14-15; Hebrews 5:4-5; Hebrews 5:10) and as our eternal sacrifice for sin (Hebrews 9:26-28). Feast of Atonement is one day of praying and fasting; making earnest plea for forgiveness of sins and reconciliation with Elohim. It is a holy day, no work is done on it.

7. **Feast of Tabernacles**

Similarly, people have abandoned the Feast of Tabernacles for other man-made traditions. The Feast of Tabernacles is a joyous festival of seven days in which the Israelites were to live in temporary dwellings – or booths, with the Last Great Day marking the end of the feast (Leviticus 23:33-44). This feast teaches us that when YAHSHUA MESSIAH returns, a new society will be established with MESSIAH as KING of kings and YAHWEH of YAHWEHs. The feast reminds us that we are "sojourners" in this world, "strangers and pilgrims on the earth" (Hebrews 11:13), just as father Abraham was a stranger, looking forward to the kingdom of ELOHIM. In the new kingdom of ELOHIM, MESSIAH and the resurrected saints will be teaching all of humanity the ways of ELOHIM (Isaiah 2:2-4). Rule under His laws will spread from Jerusalem throughout the world to usher in an unprecedented period of peace and prosperity

(Isaiah 11:9; 35:9-10; 61:4,7; Jeremiah 31:31-33; Daniel 2:35; Daniel 2:44; Daniel 7:13-14; Zechariah 14:1-4). This feast teaches that there will be massive “fall harvest of saints” – the time when everyone living will finally learn the way of ELOHIM and have full opportunity – without Satan’s deceptions – to serve and obey the Creator. The Feast of Tabernacles will continue till the reign of the Prince of Peace, MESSIAH YAHSHUA, on the earth (see Isaiah 9:6-7; 11:9-10). The Feast of Tabernacles is important to ELOHIM that all nations must come to Jerusalem to celebrate it, else they would be severely punished for their disobedience (Zechariah 14:16-19). For 1,000 years (Revelation 20:4) Israel and all nations will live in unprecedented peace and unparalleled prosperity (Micah 4:1-4; Amos 9:13-14). As mentioned above, this feast celebrates the fall ingathering harvest (Exodus 23:16), which symbolises the harvest of untold millions of people in the age to come. Amazingly, this doesn’t mark the end of ELOHIM’s great ingathering harvest of human lives. Note that all of ELOHIM’s feasts are interdependent.

The lessons the Assembly ought to learn regarding this feast have been abandoned. For instance, the Feast of Tabernacles teach that mankind is here on temporary basis as a pilgrim; it teaches that mankind is on journey into ELOHIM’s Kingdom for eternal rest; it teaches that first-fruits will harvest the largest harvest at YAHSHUA’s return; it teaches that we are inheritors of the Kingdom (Revelation 1:6; 5:10; 20:6). Having been deceived, many assemblies have abandoned and neglected this feast in pursuit of men’s traditions and commandments (Mark 7:6-13). This is serious delusion! The Bible warns that peoples and nations that would not keep ELOHIM’s holy days and feasts, will be punished for their disobedience – consequently death. Zechariah (14:16-19) tells us what will happen to peoples and nations who continue to live in disobedience when MESSIAH returns:

“And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, YAHWEH of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacles. And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, YAHWEH of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain. And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith YAHWEH will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles. This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.” (Zechariah 14:16).

Eighth Day or Last Great Day: Some school of taught amongst theologians suggest that the Eighth Day of Tabernacles teaches that YAHSHUA will complete His harvest of human beings by raising from the dead and extending salvation to all human beings who have died in the past and have never been given a full opportunity for salvation (Ezekiel 37:1-14; Romans 11:25-27; Luke 11:31-32; Revelation 20:11-13).

The Bible says that after the great tribulation and ELOHIM’s wrath, which will come upon disobedient people and nations, the remnants will go up from year to year to worship the King

of kings, YAHSHUA MESSIAH, and to keep the feast of tabernacles. Yes, this feast will continue to be celebrated in His kingdom when He returns. But the disobedient nations and people, represented by Egypt, will be punished by MESSIAH Himself. He will cause their lands to be devastated with “no rain” – drought, famine, diseases, sicknesses and death. Why not learn obedience and follow its path-way so that you will not only be blessed in this life, but also in the life to come – kingdom of ELOHIM.

SABBATH: YAHWEH’S MARK, SIGN OR SEAL

We rejoice in the Holy Spirit and thank ELOHIM for revealing to us the truth that is hidden from the wise people of this world. His Word of truth has taught us to have faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH, to keep His commandments, to worship Him on His rest day – Sabbath, and also, to keep His Annual Feast Days. The seventh-day Sabbath is called the Weekly Sabbath, while the Sabbaths that fall on Feast Days are called Annual Sabbaths. We follow His example. It was the custom of YAHSHUA our perfect example to regularly worship on the Sabbath Day (Luke 4:16). YAHSHUA’s first and final call to worship YAHWEH on the Sabbath days, and His teachings on weekly and annual holy days are clearly recorded in His Word (Matthew chapter 26; John 13; 1 Corinthians 11:23-30; Mark 2:27-28; Revelation 14:7-10; John chapter 7). Should we choose ‘another holy day’ to worship Him, which depict His authority, His power of creation, sign or mark of His ownership of us? No, we must follow YAHSHUA’s footstep and example, who worshipped on the Sabbath days. Many have tempted to argue that they worship YAHWEH everyday, therefore, there is no need for choice of a particular “day” to worship HIM.

Others argue that adding ‘Sun-day’ to Sabbath worship will delight YAHWEH because it adds to many days of worship. None of these arguments hold water, neither are they scripturally supported. They are not valid and therefore not biblically sustainable before YAHWEH. In Genesis chapters 1 and 2: 2-3; Exodus 31:13-17; Isaiah 58:13-14, YAHWEH made it expressly clear that six days are for men to do all their works, but the seventh day is holy unto ELOHIM. As mentioned earlier, the seventh day serves as a “sign”, “mark” or “seal”, which shows that He created heavens and earth, and all that worship Him on that day are His. Seventh day Sabbath is holy, sanctified and blessed – that means – ELOHIM set it apart for Himself. The directive and instruction of ELOHIM is that He reserves one particular day (seventh day) for His rest and worship. Mankind shall not do any work on that day. This is His commandment! The seventh day is holy to Him. It must never be polluted, as Israel did (Ezekiel 20:12-20). Sabbath is good, just, and holy. It is a day YAHWEH honoured Himself after creation.

Get it right! We should do our daily devotions all day; we should pray, fast and worship our Creator daily in recognition to His keeping us alive, providing for us, ensuring our safety, and preparing us for eternal salvation. We should not mistake His Sabbath day, which is His chosen day of rest and worship as only day He should be worshipped. The seventh weekly Sabbath is YAHWEH’S STAMP of AUTHORITY over creation, which also indicates His awesome power and authority in everything He created. From the discussion so far, Sabbath is a day you must STOP work and doing personal pleasures.

No other day is recommended to man as a *special* ‘day’ of rest and worship, and if ‘another day’ is not recommended by YAHWEH, any ‘other day’ of rest and worship marked as a *special* day

will be contradicting the Word of ELOHIM, and deem by MESSIAH as men's tradition, and the consequences is death. Why? Because that will constitute idol worship. According to YAHSHUA, the death sentence would be carried out when He returns. He said that He will "destroy them which destroy the earth" (Revelations 11:18, KJV). In Revelation 21:8, YAHSHUA noted that law-breakers will not inherit the kingdom of ELOHIM. Those who disobey His commandments are those who destroy His earth (*refer* to Genesis chapters 3, 5, 6, 7 and 8), where iniquity entered into the earth and ELOHIM pronounced death to man. He subsequently destroyed the world of Noah because of disobedience and rebellion against His Word (Genesis chapters 6 to 9). Israelites were massively killed and finally scattered all over the world because of disobeying ELOHIM's commandments. In this last days, ELOHIM urge those who destroy the earth to repent and worship Him or else they will be destroyed.

YAHSHUA'S FINAL WARNING ON WORSHIP

The three angels' message warn mankind to desist from disobeying ELOHIM. The context of the message reveals YAHSHUA as the Creator of heavens and earth, who invites mankind to WORSHIP ELOHIM. He created all things – heavens, earth, seas, fountains of waters, and rested on the Sabbath day (Genesis 1:1-30; 2:2-3). Sabbath was made for mankind to worship the YAHWEH of Sabbath (Mark 2:27-28). Refusal to worship the Creator ELOHIM, will result to eternal damnation. The message reads:

"And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people, Saying with a loud voice, Fear ELOHIM, and give glory to Him; for the hour of His judgement is come: and worship Him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters. And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication. And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and His image, and receive His mark in his forehead, or in his hand, The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of ELOHIM, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of His indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name." (Revelation 14:6-11).

The above quotation summons Yahweh's people to WORSHIP HIM, else, the disobedient would receive the "mark of the beast" and be condemned forever. If men fail to take the mark of ELOHIM, they would eventually take the mark of Satan. Israelites were led to practice Satan's "Sun" worship (Ezekiel 8:16). Satan in rebellion against the law of ELOHIM created his own day of worship – the first-day – which Israel worshipped as 'Baal', and identified as "Sun-day". Israel worshipped Tammuz [sun-god] (see Ezekiel 8:5-18), considered as an abomination. The beast having the power and authority of Satan cause people to worship the sun. Daniel 7:25 warns that through Satan's human-agent (beast) he would change ELOHIM's law and deceive mankind to worship him (also see Revelation 13:3-4,8). "Sun-day" is a day carved out by Satan in rebellion against ELOHIM's blessed and sanctified Sabbath, which is holy, good and just.

From time to time, Satan or Dragon adopts human-beast whom he gives “power, and his seat, and great authority” to cause people to worship him (Revelation 13:2, 4). Satan used Nimrod the mighty hunter, to establish sun-god. Sun-god has been the image of satanic idol of worship through ages. It has evolved into different names depending on nationality. Israel and Judah fell because of Baal worship; and today, the mainstream *Christianity* has also fallen victim to the same deceit of Satan, who was foretold that he has deceived the whole world, and caused “all the world to wonder after him (Revelation 12:9; 13:3). YAHSHUA also said: “all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him (Satan), whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world”. “WORSHIP” above refers to Genesis chapters 1 and 2:2-3 and Exodus 20:8-11, which reminds the whole mankind that ELOHIM is the Creator of heaven and earth that must be worshipped; and that He rested on the seventh day, called Sabbath day. It is this Sabbath day YAHSHUA prescribed to the Assembly to worship ELOHIM (Mark 2:27-28). In reference to the angels message above, ELOHIM’s commandments draw attention of mankind to “WORSHIP” the true ELOHIM:

“Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: But the seventh day is the Sabbath of YAHWEH thy ELOHIM: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: For in six days YAHWEH made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore YAHWEH blessed the Sabbath day, and hallowed it.” (Exodus 20:8-11).

DEATH SENTENCE AWAITS THE DISOBEDIENT

Many do not know that **Sabbath day** is a test commandment (see Exodus 16 and 31:13-17). Those who obey YAHWEH and worship Him on His Sabbath day honours the Father and the Son (John 14:21,23) and will surely be saved; but ELOHIM will visit the disobedient with great tribulation, wrath and death (Revelation 2:22-23). They will “drink of the wine of the wrath of ELOHIM” (Revelation 14:9-11). They are classified as the wicked who destroy the earth through their disobedience. He will not permit their names in the Book of Life. YAHWEH will allow the beast who is given the power to give life unto the image of the beast to cause as many as would not worship the image of the beast to be killed.” This refers to unrepented and lukewarm Churches whom He will spew out of His mouth during the great tribulation (read Revelation chapters 2 and 3). All those who bow to Satan’s mark or image – both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond – are taking Satan’s mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads, so that they will be damned (Revelation 13:15-16; Revelation 14:10-11). After the decree that will set up the image and mark of the beast has been established, there will be no mercy again upon those who received the mark (Zephaniah 2:2-3; Revelation 14:9-11). They will not have YAHWEH’s seal nor protection for their safety (Ezekiel 9:4-7; Revelation 7:3-4; 9:4). Why? Because they reject the mark of YAHWEH, they will be killed. Yahweh decreed that this will happen. Though many are already into Satan’s mark – Sunday worship – YAHWEH is still calling them to leave Satan’s mark, which is Nimrod’s idol, i.e. the beast’s mark of worship. Apostle Paul called it ‘fallen away’, which will ultimately cause the world of iniquity – Babylon to fall without remedy. People never pay attention to Apostle Paul’s warning in 2 Thessalonians 2: 3 regarding the deception that the son of perdition has perfected to cause many to fall away.

Through the three angels' message in Revelation 14:6-11 and elsewhere, YAHSHUA is instructing the deceived mankind to separate themselves from Satan's fallen Babylon (world of sin). "And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues" (Revelation 18:4; 2 Corinthians 6:17; Jeremiah 51:6-8; Isaiah 52:11; Numbers 16:26; Zechariah 2:7). The Great ELOHIM foretold that the consequences for not heeding His instruction now, will be grave.

According to Zephaniah (2:2) before the decree is passed, and before it becomes legally binding on all who worship the image of the beast now (Satan's mark), those people are given opportunity by YAHWEH to escape so that He would not pour His wrath (furious anger) upon them. If they obey and seek YAHWEH, they may be hidden and protected in the day of His wrath (verse 3). But to the obedient, He said: "Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of ELOHIM, and the faith of YAHSHUA" (Revelation 14:12). Also, He promised: "Because thou hast kept the WORD of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth" (Revelation 3:10). Reassuringly, YAHSHUA said to commandment-keepers: "Blessed are they that DO His commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city" (Revelation 22:14).

My dear reader, what have you learnt so far? Hurry! Reject Satan's lies and deception, and worship the true ELOHIM of Sabbath, and keep all His commandments as you have faith in YAHSHUA to the end.

OBEDIENT SERVANTS WILL BE SAVED

Who are those who keep the commandments of ELOHIM and have faith in YAHSHUA? The Bible explains that they are the obedient servants – the saints. YAHSHUA promise to keep them save in the days of trouble, as He did to Israel in Egypt when the later was visited with ten plagues and wrath. YAHSHUA urges those who are patient to endure, and to overcome, so that they can enter into His Kingdom. Again, the faithful believers would be protected as YAHSHUA protected His true believers when Jerusalem was under-siege and consequently trodden down by the Roman soldiers. The overthrow of Jerusalem took place in A.D 70 as Yahshua warned. Biblical history recorded that those believers heeded YAHSHUA's warning and escaped to **Pella**, a mountainous area around Jordan. YAHSHUA instructed them: "Let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains: Let him which is on the house-top not come down to take anything out of his house: Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes" (Matthew 24:16-18). As YAHSHUA warn the early Assembly in Jerusalem to leave before Jerusalem would be overthrown, in the same manner, He is warning us today, to KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS AND HAVE FAITH IN HIM, so that He will SAVE us in the oncoming great tribulation, and lead us to stand before Him (Luke 21:36). The obedient believers heeded to YAHSHUA's instruction, before the fall of Jerusalem, whereas, the lukewarm believers and many unbelieving Jews were caught up in the siege of Jerusalem, and were killed.

True Assembly in the Wilderness: The same instruction Israel received in Egypt and in Jerusalem is given by MESSIAH to His Church in this last days, and it is expected that the true believers must follow it and be SAVED. Do not be deceived by Satan's lies that the *Church* will

be **'raptured'** before the great tribulation and wrath of YAHWEH commence. It is a lie! The Assembly of YAHSHUA MESSIAH will be hidden by YAHSHUA as He did in Egypt and Jerusalem during those periods of calamity.

According to Prophecies and Evangelists, YAHSHUA will gather His Assembly after all the troubles on earth. He will send His angels to the four corners of the earth to gather them to Himself. Request for our Booklet: *Babylon is fallen*, for more insight. In this last days, YAHSHUA will protect His obedient servants who keep His Word of patience (Commandments); who will overcome, and who keep His commandments and follow Him. The Book of Revelation records that the true Assembly, "the woman", fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of ELOHIM, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days (three-and-half years). By workings of YAHSHUA, His bride will be hidden from the great tribulation and wrath as in the case of Israel who had BLOOD of the lamb as a mark or seal on their doors to SAVE them from the angel of destruction. Similarly, all those who strictly uphold the "Commandments of ELOHIM and the faith of YAHSHUA" (Revelation 14:12), have the "seal" or "mark" of ELOHIM before the great tribulation and wrath of ELOHIM commences (Ezekiel 9:4-7; 5:11; Zephaniah 2:3; Revelation 7:3; 9:4). "And it was commanded them (destroyers) that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those **men which have not the seal of ELOHIM in their foreheads**" (Revelation 9:4). Who are those without the seal of ELOHIM in their foreheads? What is the seal of ELOHIM? Go back above to have deeper reflection on the **sign, mark** or **seal** of ELOHIM, so that you can have sufficient knowledge about what is at stake.

Plague of Egypt and Siege of Jerusalem is about to reoccur – the Second Exodus: We are about returning home to Israel (Isaiah 11:10-16; Ezekiel 20:33-40). But before this second exodus, Isaiah 33 prophesied what will happen when the modern-day Assyria will overrun the world and devastate all nations of the earth in this last days; when the "highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceases"; when the man of sin will literally break the covenant, and despise cities; when he will not regard no man but trample upon humanity, particularly, the people of YAHWEH (Revelation 12:17). Human beings shall be as "the burnings of lime: as thorns cut up shall they be burned in the fire" (Isaiah 33:8,12; Daniel 7:25; 24:5,6). If you do not have the seal of YAHWEH, how will you be protected? YAHWEH asks: "Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? Who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings?" (Isaiah 33:14). Indeed, those who refuse to heed the warning of MESSIAH in Revelation 14:7-11, will be devoured into everlasting damnation. They are called "the sinners in Zion", that means, they are those who say they are Jews, yet they are not; those who say they are Disciples, yet they are not.

Revelation 2 and 3 identifies them as those whose sins were pointed out by MESSIAH and given chance to repent but they refused to repent. They will be damned during the Great Tribulation and Wrath of YAHWEH (Revelations chapters 2 and 3 and 14:9-11). They are not the pure Assembly of YAHSHUA MESSIAH. They are not obedient to the Father and the Son, YAHSHUA MESSIAH. They are Sunday, Sunday Entertainers [worshippers]; They are Sunday 'happy', 'happy' people, and 'performers' whose duty it is to cage the deceived congregations through their hilarious eloquent speeches, thus deceiving many! They are people who are so oratorical, preaching what the people want to hear. These sort of worshipers love those deceptive leaders,

whom they call – ‘fantastic preachers’, ‘highly anointed man-of-God’ – whose miraculous powers cannot be controverted. They eulogise them instead of YAHWEH, in many ways – because they can pray in ‘tongues’; wonderfully heal them; and wonderfully promise them ‘goodies’ on earth, and inheritance in the kingdom of ‘heaven’! These false leaders [without hearing from the Spirit of Yahshua] dish out messages that the people enjoy, which make them happy; they preach exactly what the people want to hear. The people then clap their hands in jubilation, dance and rejoice in aesthetic extravaganza at the expense of their perishing soul, which SIN holds captive. People congregate in such unrepentant atmosphere at the expense of ELOHIM’s living truth, which says we must speak in accordance to the LAW and His TESTIMONY (see Isaiah 8:20). They are rebellious; they are pretenders who worship Him with their lips (Matthew 15:8-9) without obedience. In vain they worship Him. They love tradition of men but debate to reject the commandments of Elohim; they argue on every Word of ELOHIM, and logically justify themselves. YAHSHUA says: “Not everyone that saith unto Me, Master, Master, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven” (Matthew 7:21). What is then is the WILL of the Father? The Will of the Father is keeping His Commandments.

Again, YAHSHUA says, “whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock.” (verse 24). Those who obey the commandments of YAHWEH from their heart; those who deny themselves and follow YAHSHUA will enter into His kingdom. YAHSHUA posed a query: “Why call ye Me, Master, Master, and do not the things which I say?” (Luke 6:46). Those who will escape from the hands of Assyria-Germany cum Russia are those who “walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil. He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure” and eventually their eyes shall see the King of kings in Jerusalem (Isaiah 33:15-17; Isaiah 10; and 11). The obedient saints will be protected by MESSIAH because they kept doing the will of the Father and MESSIAH.

YAHSHUA asked the Assembly of Ephesus to repent and do the first works or duty, or else He will come unto them quickly and remove their candlestick out of its place. (Revelation 2:5). What then, is our whole duty? According to Ecclesiastics 12:13, the whole duty of man is to “Fear ELOHIM, and keep His commandments.” The wrath of ELOHIM is going to be based on bringing every work (obedience to His commandments) into thorough examination, and every secret act, would also be scrutinised to ascertain if they are “good” or “evil” (verse 14). Those who obey ELOHIM’s royal law and have faith in YAHSHUA will be accounted GOOD, i.e. righteous, and they will enter ELOHIM’s kingdom; but those whose works would be burnt up, would be considered to be EVIL, i.e. wicked, and they will not enter into the kingdom of ELOHIM. They will receive everlasting shame.

The mainstream Churchianity of today are no different from the *Churches* of Ephesus, Pergamos, Thyatira, Sardis, and Laodicea – that follow Jezebel’s adulterous way, and rebellious Nicolaitan’s who preach ‘grace’ in other to cast away YAHWEH’s laws, thus creating disobedience to YAHWEH’s commandments. These *Churches* never follow MESSIAH with all

their hearts. The disobedient *Churches* are promised “great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds”; even their children will be killed with death, if they do not repent (Revelation 2:22-23). However, the Assembly of Philadelphia that represents today’s obedient Assembly receive excellent commendation from MESSIAH because they kept YAHWEH’s commandments, and have faith in YAHSHUA MESSIAH. They overcome temptations, trials and persecutions; they love ELOHIM and brethren with all their hearts; their love is total. They follow MESSIAH wherever He goes; they separate themselves from this sinful world called Babylon. Importantly, they never DENY His Name that means, they keep the third commandment intact.

WHY ELOHIM WILL PUNISH HIS PEOPLE

According to Hosea, the reasons YAHWEH will punish and inflict much pains on His people in this last days is because they not only worship other gods, they invent and embrace new gods – thus multiplying their idolatrous life; they lack knowledge of Yahweh; they provoke Him to jealousy; they reject His Laws:

“because you have rejected knowledge (TRUTH), I will also reject you, that you shall be no priest to me: seeing you have forgotten the Law of your ELOHIM, I will also forget your children. As they increased, so they sinned against me: therefore will I change their glory into shame...Whoredom and wine and new wine take away the heart...for the spirit of whoredoms has caused them to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their ELOHIM...they sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because the shadow thereof is good: therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery...Ephraim is joined to idols; let him alone” (Hosea 4:6-17).

Speaking through Moses, YAHWEH said to Israel that if they “act corruptly by worshipping idols and doing what is evil in the sight of YAHWEH”, thus provoking Him to anger, that they will utterly perish from the land; and that He will destroy and scatter them among the peoples, and they will be left few in number among the nations where He will drive them (Deuteronomy 4:25-26). Even in the foreign land, they will serve [gods] of wood and stone, the work of human hands, that neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell. **However, YAHWEH promised that if they seek Him, search after Him with all their hearts and with all their souls, they shall find Him.**

Notice:

“When you are in tribulation, and all these things come upon you in the latter days, you will return to YAHWEH your ELOHIM and obey His voice. For YAHWEH your ELOHIM is a merciful ELOHIM. He will not leave you or destroy you or forget the covenant with your fathers that he swore to them” (Deuteronomy 4:27-30).

Israel was instructed: “Take care, lest you forget the covenant of YAHWEH your ELOHIM, which He made with you, and make a carved image, the form of anything that YAHWEH your ELOHIM has forbidden you. For YAHWEH your ELOHIM is a consuming fire, a jealous ELOHIM” (verse 23-24). Unfortunately Israel’s rebellion caused them to perish, and they were scattered all over the world. However, Israel and Judah in the latter days will call on the name of YAHWEH and

remnant that will be left will be saved (Joel 2:32). YAHWEH will show mercy to the few that are left, and remember His covenant, and save them from total destruction.

Even today, YAHWEH is calling His people in mercy and love as in the days of old: “Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground; for it is time [NOW] to seek YAHWEH, till He come and rain righteousness upon you”. But unfortunately, until the whoredom and evil in the hearts of His people are complete, and they receive severe chastisement by their enemies, they will not listen to YAHWEH. YAHWEH said to them: “Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies; because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men. Therefore, shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled...because of your great wickedness; in a morning, shall the king of Israel utterly be cut off” (Hosea 10:12-15).

YAHWEH insists that Assyria shall be Ephraim’s king and sword shall destroy their cities, and consume their branches, and devour them, because of their own counsels. Today, His people has backslided, though they call on Him by lips, but none at all exalt Him (Hosea 11:5-7), nor truly worship Him. In the forgoing prophecies of Hosea and other passages in Genesis chapters 48 and 49, Ephraim in many instances represent the scattered nine tribes of Israel; their formal capital was Samaria before the disperse. However, historical antecedent suggest that Ephraim was the capital city of Israel; and Jerusalem was the capital city of Judah. Notwithstanding where Israelites [Israel and Judah] are today, YAHWEH know them as they still worship Satan. ELOHIM vows to punish them severely, except they repent.

REJECTION OF YAHSHUA WILL CAUSE MASSIVE TERROR & DESTRUCTION

YAHSHUA is the “Rock” who begot Israelites and the Assembly [Church]. He is their ELOHIM from the ancient times (Deuteronomy 32:18). He brought them out of Egypt; He helped them to fight their enemies while they lived in the land of Canaan; since He scattered them all over the world because of their disobedience, He has always fought and defended them wherever they are; He defended them during the 1st and 2nd world wars and other wars. Yet, they still abhor Him, neglect, and reject His righteous way. As a result of their continuous disobedience, He promise to destroy the unbelievers amongst them in this latter days with great calamity, and great tribulation, and wrath that will visit them – because they made Him jealous through serving strange mighty ones [Gods] – with their abominations they provoke Him to anger. *“...They sacrificed unto devils, not to Eloah, to mighty ones whom they knew not, to new mighty ones that come newly up, whom your fathers feared not”* (Deuteronomy 32:16-17, also see, Psalm 96:5; Revelation 9:20, RSB).

Following YAHWEH’s WORD, in event of third world-war, America, Britain, modern Israel and the fallen Churches, will not get the backing of YAHWEH as in the first and second world-wars, because they have continuously subjected His people into slavery and teach mankind to rebel against Yahweh of host. They heed the Word of truth from His people and gave them falsehood so that they will not know Yahweh and call upon His name. According to prophecies, they will suffer defeat in the hands of their enemies because they multiplied the sin of HIS

people – e.g. Sunday worship, holiday festivals, gay marriages, etc. Hosea says Assyrians will be defeated, and inflicted with sufferings and death. YAHWEH of heaven says He will reject them because they rejected His law and His knowledge. The Book of Deuteronomy and Hosea recorded that Assyria will deal with His people but HE will heavily afflict Assyrians to deliver His people from their hands. Assyria has been positioned to chastise Israel and to take them captive, because they have followed idols of nations and also invented new idols and wondered after them (Isaiah 7:17-25; Deuteronomy 29:23-28; 31:17-21; 32:17; Revelation 13:3-4). These idols and new gods were foretold in Deuteronomy 32:16-18 and Judges 5:8 that they would serve them, just as they worshipped other gods in the Temple of ELOHIM in the ancient Israel (see Ezekiel chapter 8). In Leviticus 26:14-16, ELOHIM said: “If you shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgements, so that you will not do all my commandments, but that you break my covenant: I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you **terror**, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and you shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. I will set my face against you, and you shall be slain before your enemies: they that hate you shall reign over you; and you shall flee when none pursues you”.

Who are the enemies appointed to trample and slay the people of ELOHIM? The Assyrians ofcourse! “Israel is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gentiles as a vessel wherein is no pleasure. For they are gone up to Assyria, a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim has hired lovers). “Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they shall sorrow a little for the burden of the king of princes. Because Ephraim has made many altars to sin, altars shall be unto him to sin. I have written to him the great things of my law, but they were counted as a strange thing. They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, (feasts of Halloween, Easter, Christmas, etc.), and eat it; but YAHWEH accepts them not; now will He remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: they shall return to Egypt. For Israel has forgotten His Maker, and builds temples; and Judah has multiplied fenced cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.” (Hosea 8:8-14). As Israel went into slavery in Egypt, in this last days, the ELOHIM of heaven says, He will enslave His people that rejects Him. This time, they will end up in the hands of Assyria because they forget their Maker, Deliverer and Protection who saved them from the hands of Pharaoh in Egypt. The anger of YAHWEH is rising against His people daily. The signs are the pockets of terrors, hatred, wars and rumours of wars, flood, and earthquakes noticed everywhere (read Matthew 24:1-31; Leviticus 26:1-17). Following ELOHIM’s revelation in Leviticus 26, terror is rising by day because the agents of its execution has been made ready and they are gradually testing their escalation instruments, which will engulf the whole world. Unfortunately, instead of YAHWEH’s people to rely on Him and fear Him for their blessings, prosperity, and deliverance, they are crisscrossing countries and nations seeking economic alliances and trade relationships. YAHWEH is asking them, Is there no ELOHIM in Israel that you are seeking alliances and partners from Egypt...and other unholy nations? YAHWEH is saying that they will not only return to Egypt (bondage) but will be massively impounded by Assyria, trampled and enslaved by them. The EU Super-power driven by Germany shall be their king, because they refuse to return to their ELOHIM (Hosea 11:5). The prophecy continues: “Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart: they call to Egypt, they go to Assyria (predominantly Islamic Eastern Europe, plus Germany, see Psalm 83). When they

shall go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, as their congregation has heard. Woe unto them! For they have fled from me: destruction unto them! Because they have transgressed against me: though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against Me... they have not cried unto Me with their heart, when they howled upon their beds: they assemble themselves for corn and wine, and they rebel against me.” (Hosea 7:11-14). YAHWEH does not want His people to be destroyed. But that they should seek Him, their true ELOHIM, and serve Him. They should repent of their abominations and sins they have committed against Him and cry for help, and never return to sin again. Never break His laws again. Or else, Assyria He will nearly destroy them. Are the people of ELOHIM hearing? To be forewarned is to be forearmed!

ASSYRIA – BEAST: ROD OF ELOHIM’S ANGER AGAINST ISRAEL

ELOHIM keeps ‘rod’ against His people to chastise them whenever they disobey Him, and sometimes to bring them back to Himself. In the case of the lost nine tribes of Israel and Judah, Assyria is chosen by YAHWEH as His rod to chasten his people. YAHWEH has been using Assyria against Israel whenever they forsake Him. Although Assyria will receive her punishment later, but they have to accomplish punishing Israel and Judah first. In this last days, Assyria, “the rod of ELOHIM’s anger, and “the staff in whose hands is His indignation” will devastate the unrepented people of Yahweh scattered across nations (nations currently occupying the land of Israel are Gentiles, Luke 21:20-24). At the end, only a remnant of Israel will be saved and return to Israel. YAHWEH says: “Woe to Assyria, the rod of My anger and the staff in whose hands is My indignation, I send it against an hypocritical nation (Israel), And commission it against the people of My fury (Israel), To capture booty and to seize plunder, And to trample them down like mud in the streets...” (Isaiah 10:5-6). Assyria, tried to achieve this feat during the First World War, but on the mercy of YAHWEH, Israel was saved. Again, Assyria-Germany tried to over-run the children of Jacob during the Second World War, still YAHWEH intervened and saved them. In the two world-wars, the scattered Israelites were protected by ELOHIM’s mercy. In this last days, no further help will be given them.

Why will Israel not get help from Yahweh in this last days? The Bible reveals that Yahweh’s people have hardened their hearts for worship of Baal [today’s *Sun-day* worship], by following *new gods, even gods that come recently*. For instance, Letter ‘J’ is not found in Hebrew alphabets, which is the source of all Bible transliteration or translation, as a result, Bible commentators and researchers on Sacred Name agree that the name ‘*Jesus*’ is most recent name found about 17th century, and has no place nor meaning in Hebrew names. They believe that it may be referring to the ‘new gods’ that ‘come recently’ (Deuteronomy 32:17; John 5:43). Another abomination of our time is ‘*round leather football*’ is associated to new god [every mankind, except few believers] pay homage to football. In this last days, many have been deceived to worship Satan, who fashioned out “his own name” to appear as if he is the true Messiah, thus causing the whole world to worship him (Revelation 13:3-4).

Worship of Satan has taken the hearts of many away from YAHWEH because they have been caught up with lying spirit and reprobate mind to believe a lie (2 Thessalonians 2:10-12). Thus subtlety of Satan has led many professing *Christians* to follow Nimrod’s sun-god, referred to as

image of jealousy and greater abomination. Yet other gods include: mammon [money] and earthly possessions or wealth, which Satan invited YAHSHUA to possess if only He could worship him. YAHSHUA rejected his offer because He cannot be enticed with worldly possessions, and cannot worship *another* except the FATHER (Matthew 4:8-10). Today, the scattered unrepented Israelites and the fallen Church, serve and worship Satan directly, thus heaping the wrath of YAHWEH upon themselves (Deuteronomy 32:17; Judges 5:8; Revelation 14:10-11).

DEFEAT OF ASSYRIA – BEAST

According to the books of Daniel chapter 2 and Hosea chapters 1 to 13, the last Beast (Roman empire) transformed to EU super-state, led by modern Assyria, will conquer Judah, USA, UK and other nations. However, YAHWEH will show pity to His people, but that would be after they have learnt repentance and obedience through suffering, and turn to Him with their hearts. When His people will begin to seek Him, He will deal with Assyrians, and deliver His people from her hands; and He will gather Israel *in their houses*, says YAHWEH. The scattered Israel will be gathered and return to the land of Israel (Isaiah 11:11-16; Ezekiel 20:33-40). They will no longer compass YAHWEH with lies and adulterous worship. The remnants of Israel, Judah and the triumphant Assembly will then rule the Earth with YAHSHUA. Then, Revelation 1:6; 5:10; and 20:6 will come to pass – “And hast made us unto our ELOHIM kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.” “Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death has no power, but they shall be priests of ELOHIM and of MESSIAH, and shall reign with Him a thousand years.” Indeed, after the great tribulation and YAHWEH’s wrath that will sweep through the entire world, with great destruction of the Western English-speaking nations, all survivors will learn great lesson never to rebel against the LAW of YAHWEH again. At this time, people will cry earnestly to YAHWEH to serve Him and to obey Him. Then Master YAHSHUA will return and lay “hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and bound Satan for a thousand years, and cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled...” to stop Satan and His evil agents from destroying the earth (Revelation 11:18; 20:1-3).

At that time, all the soldiers of nations that Assyria [beast] will gather together to fight against MESSIAH will be destroyed by YAHSHUA as He returns to establish His Kingdom on Earth. “And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies gathered together to make war against Him that sat on the horse, and against His army. And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the *mark* of the beast (**Sun-day** worship), and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone. And the remnants were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.” (Revelation 19:19-21).

The Scripture says, YAHSHUA will rule the earth with the saints immediately after Satan and his agents are dealt with by MESSIAH. Thus, Daniel 2:44; 7:14,18 shall be fulfilled. YAHSHUA is

that “Stone” cut without hand, that will destroy the image of the Beast, which hold sway on earth (Daniel 2:34).

Thus, after Master YAHSHUA has finish destroying these kings, then He, YAHSHUA MESSIAH, “YAHWEH of heaven [will] set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand forever” (Daniel 2:22). “And there was given Him (YAHSHUA) dominion and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve Him: His dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and His kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.” (Daniel 7:14). “The saints of the Most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom forever, even for ever and ever (verse 18). “MASTER YAHSHUA shall be King over all the earth: in that day shall there be one MASTER, and His NAME one.” (Zechariah 14:9, *see also*, Isaiah 2:2-4).

In those days, after MESSIAH returns, any nation that refuse to serve Him shall perish. “For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted....The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of YAHWEH, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel...” (Isaiah 60:1-15). Notice that the above Bible passages vindicate the Word of YAHWEH that YAHSHUA is coming back to remove Satan’s rule and to reign on earth. The passages also debunk ‘rapture’ teaching which teach that believers will be raptured into heaven before the great tribulation will commence. The passage stated that YAHSHUA will defeat Satan and his hosts and govern the earth by Himself, and “the kingdom (earth) shall not be left to other people” (Daniel 2:22). He will begin to rule the earth immediately because the Kingdom is upon His shoulder (Isaiah 9:6). No one conquers a kingdom and leave it unoccupied. Therefore, the ‘rapture theory’ once again collapses under the weight of YAHWEH’s truth.

Today, Nimrod’s religion – Baal worship (sun worship), spreads all over the world. The image Daniel interpreted to Nebuchadnezzar had ‘BAAL WORSHIP’ from its head to its feet and was passed on from the 1st kingdom – Babylon to the fourth kingdom – Roman Empire. The four-image kingdom beasts are named: Babylon, Medes and Persia, Greece, and Roman Empire. The Roman Empire is the last of the four-beast empires. It’s legs and ten toes represents the ten kings of Revelation chapter 17 that would give Assyria their political, legal, economic and religious powers to conquer the fallen Western nations and the Gentile nations. When the Roman empire (Papacy) – “*the gates of hell*” – conquered the Church in Jerusalem, the true Assembly was infiltrated, polluted, and laws of YAHWEH were changed; but that “*gates of hell*” that went “conquering and to conquer” did not prevail over the “little flock” of YAHWEH as prophesied by YAHSHUA MESSIAH (Luke 12:32; Matthew 16:18-19; Revelation 6:2-3). The reason being that the Spirit of YAHSHUA kept His Assembly (“little flock”) and hid them from the brutal Beast, and YAHSHUA will keep them till He returns. It is astonishing to hear many people claiming they are children of YAHWEH, yet they rebel against HIM with all their blood and impunity. Sad enough, these set of people believe they know YAHSHUA and serve Him. It is absurd today to see this set of people turn down YAHWEH’s wonderful generosity. It is sadder to see people audaciously and clearly reject His COMMANDMENTS, and following Satan’s

adulterous way. If YAHSHUA is our example, our way, our truth, and our life, we must follow His set example, without arguing against His Words. YAHSHUA our Creator and Saviour – gave His life, GRACE (Spirit-fruit), so that we should STOP breaking the FATHER’s laws. He says to us, *if you love Me, keep My Commandments*. This question has to be asked again: How could anyone say he or she follow HIS example and keep His commandments, and yet disobey His laws, His statutes, and dishonour His Feasts, which YAHSHUA Himself kept? (John 15:10; John chapters 5 and 7). Whose examples are they following if they live in utter rebellion?

KEEP YAHSHUA’S GREATEST COMMANDMENTS AND LIVE

YAHSHUA sees people who live in rebellion and apathy to His WORD as DISOBEDIENT men and women. It breaks His heart! His WORD or TORAH [LAW] is captured and summarised in the Ten Commandments, which are explained as ‘LOVE for YAHWEH’ and ‘LOVE for neighbour’. The Ten Commandments Love is what YAHSHUA left with His Assembly to follow so that: “By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another” (John 13:35). We are called the disciples of MESSIAH because we keep His Commandments rooted in His LOVE. When we truly apply YAHWEH’s love in our everyday life by way of fully obeying His Commandments from our hearts, He cause His Spirit to influence our hearts to sincerely love the FATHER and the brethren with all our hearts, with all our soul and with all our being. This way, the world know that we are truly the people of YAHSHUA MESSIAH. This was how the Gentile world recognised the early Assembly as those who belong to YAHSHUA MESSIAH, and they called them *Christians*. Although the name *Christ-ian* was used derogatorily, not implying exactly what it meant. However, since it wasn’t the name Yahshua called His people, the Apostles requested brethren to move on, and never be distracted on the derogatory meaning.

Actually, the name YAHSHUA called His followers is DISCIPLES, not *Christ-ians*. Unfortunately, many Churches have chosen to go by the name ‘Christians’ or Christianity. This name does not mean what it suggests. The true Assemblies of Yahshua do not go with the name Christianity. It has been discovered that Churches under the name of Christianity are different from the true Assembly Yahshua established. Christians DO NOT keep the Father’s LAWS and His Feasts. They DO NOT know His Name, neither do they know the Name of the Son. They water-down YAHSHUA’S GREATEST COMMANDMENTS.

Meanwhile, YAHSHUA’s true love captured in the Ten Commandments has been lost because majority of His people have stopped obeying His Commandments. They ascribe most of His Commandments to Jewish culture or values. For instance, the mainstream Churches have distanced themselves from keeping His Sabbath day worship and replaced it with Sunday worship, an ugly incident that never happened in the days of YAHSHUA and the Apostles. The Church kept Sabbath worship till about 321 A.D after Popery changed it to Sunday (*see above*). Equally, many have rejected YAHWEH’s holy feasts in preference for tradition of men. They have forsaking the true love of MESSIAH and love of brethren in preference to hate and bitterness, lies and manipulation, backbiting and backstabbing, deceit and cheating one another – simply because of rebelling against the two greatest Commandments of Love. The love for YAHWEH is the greatest and number one Commandment; and the Love for neighbour is the

second of the greatest Commandments, which our Master told us to abide. It's not a Jewish 'thing'. Not even the least of the Ten Commandments should be neglected or rejected (Matthew 5:19; James 2:8-12). To do so shall attract death penalty. It is unfortunate that Sabbath day is the most hated and rejected of all YAHWEH's Commandments. This is the reason this book dealt with the issue of Sabbath and other Commandments in great detail. The two greatest commandments of LOVE is tied in YAHWEH's Law given to Israel in mount Sinai, which in this last days, ELOHIM the Father through YAHSHUA wrote them in the tablets of the hearts of true believers so that the 'stony heart' be removed and 'a new heart' and 'a new spirit' received (Jeremiah 31:31-33; Ezekiel 36:26) for obedience.

According to YAHSHUA, the new covenant law written in our hearts is not cancelled nor nailed to the stake. The Ten Commandments is the law Isaiah reported that YAHSHUA will magnify and make honourable (Isaiah 42:21). YAHSHUA magnified the Law and made it honourable as the FATHER said (read Matthew chapters 5, 6, 7, and 19:17-19). All additions and subtractions of human commandments by Jewish leaders were removed. Thus, YAHSHUA perfected the law; HE kept all of them, and instructed us to follow His example. But unfortunately, shortly HE ascended into heaven, the Roman Empire through Papacy conquered His Assembly, destroyed the Temple in Jerusalem, and overthrew the Ten Commandments and subverted worship of Yahweh from Sabbath to Sunday. But to the true believers, HE made it easier for us to obey the Ten Commandments and other laws through the gift of the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-23). Breaking YAHWEH's Law was the reason YAHSHUA died for us so that we can REPENT of our sins and stop breaking HIS Law.

Baptism in the Name of Yahshua: In BAPTISM, we submit ourselves to MESSIAH for the burying of our sin in water-grave, so that as He raise us up, we receive His Spirit for fruit-bearing GRACE that enables us to begin to obey YAHWEH'S LAWS. It is the Spirit that empowers us for obedience. We no longer break ELOHIM's law because we are raised into new life. Having shed off human nature [sin] and put on *new man*, we now begin to keep His Laws, Commandments, Statutes, and Judgement, and avoid indulging in any form of SIN or transgression of the law (breaking of the law). Apostle Paul queried: "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that GRACE may abound? ELOHIM forbid, How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?" (Romans 6:1-2). To be baptised into YAHSHUA MESSIAH means that we "were baptised into His death" (verse 3); putting sin that live in us into death: and like MESSIAH was raised up from death by the glory of the Father, even so, we also are raised into a newness of life (verse 4). In the day of resurrection, all that are baptised into His Name will be raised from the dead into glory.

Therefore, our old man is crucified to death, now we live a new man, that the body of sin might be destroyed, and that henceforth we should not serve sin – because "he that is dead is freed from sin" (verses 5-7). Our new life obeys ELOHIM's Word without struggle. ELOHIM's Word means *every Word that comes out of His mouth, which includes His Ten Commandments*. YAHSHUA says, "Man shall not live by bread alone but by every Word that proceeds out of the mouth of ELOHIM" (Matthew 4:4; Luke 4:4). We are called to STOP indulging in sin because our baptism into YAHSHUA MESSIAH says that sin has been buried in the water-grave and since sin is dead and buried, it should not have influence over us again. Baptism murders sin once and

for all in our life, and we are sustained *a new man* by the power of the Holy Spirit! Let's stop loving the world; let us stop indulging in sin; let us stop rebelling and transgressing ELOHIM's Word: "Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law; for sin is the transgression of the law" (1 John 3:4). Sin is defined as the transgression of the law. Do you still transgress His law? Earnestly pray for His GRACE [Holy Spirit fruit] to overcome Satan and sin, today.

The problem with this present age is refusal to **do** what YAHSHUA commands. People have outrightly refused to keep the FATHER'S COMMANDMENTS: Ten Commandment laws; Holy Sabbath day; Words of Prophets; Annual Feasts or Festivals; Food Laws [eating healthy foods], etc. Unfortunately, all these are either rejected or ignored by mainstream *Churchianity*. For instance, through the prophets, ELOHIM revealed so much to humanity. People shy away from prophecies perhaps it pierces like arrow into their hearts. In some cases, they believe the words of the prophets belong to the Old Testament (OT) era.

MASSIVE ERROR AS A RESULT OF LACK OF KNOWLEDGE

Leaving the OT in pursuit of only New Testament (NT) teachings does not provide an individual the whole Word of YAHWEH. Again, not accessing historical and archaeological evidences of Bible that abounds may not provide one all PROOFS needed since false religious leaders *added* and *subtracted* from His Word, irrespective of warning never to do so. If one receives half-truth, there will be serious gap in the knowledge of the Father and YAHSHUA MESSIAH; there will be lack of knowledge into the last days' prophecies and events. In fact failing to seek to know the TRUTH may partly be the reason so many people are not growing in His grace and knowledge; it's the reason many do not know that TRUTH was taking away and people of Elohim were fed with lies upon lies; it is the reason many are lacking behind in understanding the WORD of YAHWEH, and where the world events are heading today.

Lack of knowledge to His Word gives Satan so much opportunity to manipulate and deceive people. Because of lack of truth, many have stopped following the true YAHSHUA MESSIAH because they have been deceived. Many do not understand the relationship between the Father, and YAHSHUA MESSIAH, even the Holy Spirit. These set of people grouped Father, Son and Holy Spirit as Trinity, whereas Trinity does not exist.

Another falsehood people have received is **born again doctrine!** Many do not know the difference between conversion and 'born again'. They do not even know why they are called disciples or believers or saints, and where they are going. So many believe in *rapture*. Is there anything like rapture? Did YAHSHUA teach rapture? Lots of ignorance is going on! The mainstream Churches today operate under "*another gospel*" whose author is "Jesus Christ" that has circumvented the truth and made many to wonder after him. Many have been taught that the gospel is about providing: healing, miracles, signs and wonders, material wealth, money, getting rich quick, fame etc. Preaching the gospel of the kingdom; repentance from sin; forgiveness; commandment law; the feasts; love of YAHWEH; love of neighbour; righteousness of YAHWEH etc. are either downplayed or not preached at all. These are supposed to be the core doctrines of Assembly. Whereas miracles, healing etc are necessary, they are not the message of the kingdom; they are not message of repentance from sin; they are not message for overcoming tribulation and wrath, etc. The message of churchianity turn people away from

the Kingdom instead of preparing them to strive to enter into the kingdom (Luke 13:24). If Assembly leaders and their congregation will enter into the Kingdom, they must begin NOW to obey MESSIAH, and do the will of the Father (Matthew 7:21; Luke 6:46).

The commandment of the Father says: “keep His Statutes and His Commandments, which I command you today, that it may go well with you and with your children after you, and that you may prolong your days in the land that YAHWEH your ELOHIM is giving you for all time” (Deuteronomy 4:40). If we obey Him, it shall be well with us, and our lives will be prolonged. If people are diligent and obedient in keeping His commandments, His **blessings** and protection will follow them (Deuteronomy 28:1-14); but if rebellion against ELOHIM’s Word is their choice, **curses** and destruction will follow them (Deuteronomy 28:15-68; 27:26). The greatest blessing to humanity is YAHSHUA MESSIAH, who offers us His life for us to gain eternal life. To gain eternal life, He asked us to seek first the kingdom of YAHWEH and His righteousness, then other things [BLESSINGS] will be added to us (Matthew 6:33). But that is not the choice of many today; it is not even the way of lukewarm believers. To them, the reverse is the case: it is get the “other things” first and seek the kingdom of YAHWEH and His righteousness latter.

YAHSHUA is the way, the truth and the life – He knows what we want; He understands the enemy – Satan – we are dealing with. Satan is very crafty, subtle, cunning, deceitful, evil, manipulative, and daring. Meantime, Satan governs this present world with aforementioned attributes. Satan as God of this corrupt world, he has corrupted the minds of many and cast veil upon the children of disobedience. The veil of Satan can only be removed by MESSIAH Himself. If anyone abides by MESSIAH’s Commandments, the veil upon that person will be removed. The person will then come to his or her senses and follow the truth of YAHWEH.

In this race, YAHSHUA ask you to run without looking at anyone. Just follow His eternal WORD of TRUTH. He will give you GRACE to sustain His truth in you (John 1:17; Galatians 5:22-23). Those who determine to enter into the kingdom of YAHWEH hear His Word and abide by it. They are the righteous people on earth. At YAHSHUA’s return, the righteous dead in MESSIAH will be resurrected at the sound of His last trumpet; while the wicked dead will remain in the grave till after a thousand years have passed; then come their judgement. Both the righteous dead in MESSIAH and saints alive, will all be gathered before MESSIAH in Jerusalem and they will live with MESSIAH and reign with Him forever and ever (Matthew 24:29-32; 1 Corinthians 15:50-54; 1 Thessalonians 4:15-17; Zechariah chapter 14:4-5; Isaiah 11:11-15; Joel 2:32; and Revelation chapter 1:6; 5:10; 20:6). The only way to escape damnation is to seek the truth and do it. Yahshua is the TRUTH [John 17:17]. Seek Yahshua, follow His example, and you will not be misled!

DO YOU SERVE YAHSHUA, YET REJECT HIS WORD?

Many people claim they serve YAHSHUA, yet refuse to follow His example. A servant is bond to follow the footsteps of His Master. YAHSHUA says, whatsoever you see Me do, also do. We must all follow YAHSHUA’s example in whatsoever He commands us to do, else, no one will be able to stand His great wrath.

Again, the question is reiterated: how can someone say he or she serve HIM, yet rejects His Word, His way, His truth, His exemplary life? Furthermore, these questions have to be asked again: Why do people reject YAHWEH's Sabbath Day, and His Commandments? Why are the Feasts of YAHWEH trampled upon? Bible proofs that those who do not know Him do not follow His example. YAHSHUA set example by keeping all the Father's Commandments and Feasts. The Spirit of YAHWEH told us how we must KNOW YAHWEH: *"Hereby we do know that we know Him, if we **keep His commandments**. He that saith, I know Him, and keepeth not His commandments, is a **LIAR**, and the **TRUTH** is not in him"* (1 John 2:3-4, KJV). Indeed, if any one claim to know Him, and does not keep His commandments, that person is a liar and the truth is not in him. Nothing can be truer than this! YAHSHUA left us example to follow, whose example or footsteps are you following? He taught us how to enter eternal life. Obedience to YAHWEH's Commandments and having the faith of YAHSHUA (following Him) was explained by MESSIAH as a way to become *"perfect"* and to *"enter into life"* (Matthew 19:17-21). If people neglect His teachings, His commandments and resist to follow His example, they will eliminate themselves from the kingdom, which they are striving hard to enter. Hear His Word today and live, or Assyrians will get you, because they have been assigned to punish the children of disobedience in this last days.

FOLLOW YAHSHUA'S EXAMPLE

The decision you make today – to obey ELOHIM or disobey Him – will determine your fate before they pass decree that will legalise beast's mark of worship. The Word of ELOHIM asks us to choose OBEDIENCE to ELOHIM's commandments and faith of YAHSHUA MESSIAH. Let's be clear, Scriptures did not give us the date when the decree will be passed (Zephaniah 2:2-3; Revelation 14:9-11). All we need to do as we hear the truth is to run with it, and never look back. Watch and pray daily and continue in the path of obedience until we stand before Him in His Kingdom (Luke 21:36).

We've been told that the consequences for disobeying and violating Sabbath Day is DEATH. *"...Whoever does any work on the Sabbath day, he shall be put to death"* (Exodus 31:14-15). YAHSHUA says, if we love Him, we should keep His commandments. We should follow His footsteps and examples; we should walk as He walked; we should deny ourselves and take our stake and follow Him, like the Philadelphia Assembly. This is our challenge, to do as He commanded us. To follow His example:

"For I have given you an example, that you should do as I have done to you. Most assuredly, I say to you, a servant is not greater than his master; nor is he who is sent greater than he who sent him. If you know these things, blessed are you if you do them." John 13:15-17.

"He who says he abides in Him ought himself also to walk just as He walked." 1 John 2:6.

"For to this you were called, because MESSIAH also suffered for you leaving you an example, that you should follow in His footsteps." 1 Peter 2:21.

"Take my yoke upon you and learn from Me; for I am gentle and humble in heart, and you will find rest for your souls." Matthew 11:29

“Then YAHSHUA told His disciples, “If anyone would come after Me, he must deny himself and take up his stake and follow Me.” Matthew 16:24.

YAHSHUA AND SAINTS WILL RULE WITH ROD OF IRON

Will YAHSHUA gather the saints and take them into heaven or will He rule with them on earth? What does the Book of Revelation mean that MESSIAH will rule the nations with “a rod of iron”? What training is necessary to use rod of iron?

The Bible clearly states that YAHSHUA will return on earth in the same visible way He went into heaven and all eyes will see Him, and His feet will touch mount Olive. The Scripture never suggest that MESSIAH will ‘rapture’ people into heaven before the great tribulation, and come back with them after *seven years or one thousand years* as false teachers explain. What will the saints be doing in heaven if they are to be there for that long? If saints will jet into heaven, ELOHIM would have told us what the saints will be doing during the aforementioned periods.

ISRAEL IS THE HOME OF OBEDIENT SAINTS: Conversely, the Bible tells us what MESSIAH and the saints will be doing on earth on His return. First and foremost, the Scripture tells us that He will fight his enemies and defeat them and take the kingdom of this earth from them and will not leave it to other people. He will gather His people and keep them where He will be, i.e. the land of Israel, whose capital will be Jerusalem. Notice, “...And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country...” (Ezekiel 34:12-14; *also see* Joel 2:32; Zechariah 14:3-5; Deuteronomy 30:3; Jeremiah 23:8; 31:8; 50:19; Ezekiel 20:42; 28:25; 34:23; 36:12,24,29,30; 38:8; 39:25; Micah 4:6; 5:4; Isaiah 2:2-4; 11:12-16; Zephaniah 3:13; Ezekiel 11:17). By the end of the terrible battle and destruction on earth, there will be remnant and YAHWEH will gather His people into the land of Israel to Himself: “For in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as YAHWEH hath said, and in the remnant whom YAHWEH shall call” (Joel 2:32). The Bible is also clear that YAHSHUA will reign in Jerusalem using the Law of YAHWEH and every nation will go to Jerusalem to learn the way of YAHWEH. The Bible teaches that YAHSHUA will reign on the earth with the saints, and will rule the heathen nations with rod of iron. In Revelation 5:10 the saints are described as being made “kings and priests to our ELOHIM; and we shall reign on the earth.” These suggests that YAHSHUA will commence His Government on Earth immediately after destroying the kingdom of rebellious men (Babylon), He will not leave it to other people. Notice, “And in the days of these kings shall the ELOHIM of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever” (Daniel 2:44). Whilst stating that YAHSHUA will rule the heathen nations with rod of iron, it also emphasised the type of people he will rule. “And there was given Him dominion and glory, and a kingdom that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and His kingdom that which shall not be destroyed” (Daniel 7:14). Additionally, “the saints of the Most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom forever, even for ever and ever” (verse 18).

The prophecies of Daniel describe the time when “the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdoms under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people, the saints of the Most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey Him” (Daniel 7:27). YAHSHUA told His disciples in the *parable of the pounds* that some are to have rule over ten cities, some five, etc. (Luke 19:17, 19).

One of the most heartwarming Scriptures is that found in the message to the Thyatira church, where it was stated that His people shall rule them with a rod of iron. “And he who overcomes, and keeps My works until the end, to him I will give power over the nations — *‘He shall rule them with a rod of iron; they (heathen nations) shall be dashed to pieces like the potter’s vessels’*—as I also have received from My Father” (Revelation 2:26-27).

Is the Kingdom of YAHWEH to be a time when those still living out physical lives on the earth will be kept in subjection by a divine dictatorship? Notice an interesting point from the Greek text. The verb translated “rule” in Revelation 2:27 is *poimanei*, derived from the word for a shepherd (*poimen*). It is the same word used by Apostle Paul in Acts 20:28 to describe the care that overseers are to show toward the Assembly of YAHWEH. “He shall shepherd them with an iron club.” (Revelation 2:27, Concordance Literal Translation). The rod or club carried by a shepherd was, of course, primarily for the protection of his sheep, not to frighten or punish them. Whereas, rod of iron is for guiding and protection, it could be used to chastise stubborn heathen nations. For instance, in Zechariah 14:16 we read that YAHWEH will issue an edict commanding all nations to send representatives to Jerusalem to celebrate the Feast of Tabernacles.

And it shall come to pass that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem, shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, YAHWEH of hosts, and to keep the feast of Tabernacles. “And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, YAHWEH of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain. And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith YAHWEH will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the Feast of Tabernacles. This shall be the punishment of Egypt [representing unbelieving nations], and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the Feast of Tabernacles” (Zechariah 14:16).

What if a nation refuses to heed the command? Is such disobedience conceivable or even possible in a world of immortal saints each armed with an iron rod? The answer may be surprising. For the sake of emphasis, let’s reiterate the verse again: “*And it shall be that whichever of the families of the earth do not come up to Jerusalem to worship the King, YAHWEH of hosts, on them there will be no rain*” (Zechariah 14:17). There will be a response from YAHSHUA MESSIAH and His saints to this stubbornness, but it will be a measured and merciful response that will allow time for carnal attitudes to change. YAHSHUA is love and expresses Himself in kindness and patience to mankind: “Behold, I stand at the door and knock; if any one hears my voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and eat with him, and he with me” (Revelation 3:20, RSV).

Kevin Ford (2007) on “Rod of Iron” captures how YAHSHUA and the saints shall rule the heathen nations: “He [YAHSHUA] has no desire to smash the door down and force His will on us, even though He has that power. He prefers us to willingly open the door and welcome Him into our lives. He wants the obedience that comes from our love and gratitude for what He has done for us, and from our unshakable conviction that He knows what is best for us, not from the fear of punishment if we do not obey. And He wants just the same from all the billions of people on the face of this earth. Although the Kingdom of YAHWEH will certainly have to be ushered in with a terrifying show of divine power, this is not how YAHWEH intends to rule the earth for the next thousand years. In the Millennium, the new World Leader, YAHSHUA MESSIAH, “will feed His flock like a shepherd; He will gather the lambs with His arm, and carry them in His bosom, and gently lead those who are with young” (Isaiah 40:11). He says of the people living at that time: “I will make with them a covenant of peace and banish wild beasts from the land, so that they may dwell securely in the wilderness and sleep in the woods... They shall dwell securely, and none shall make them afraid” (Ezekiel 34:25, 28, RSV). If ELOHIM just needed people to wield iron rods, He would have no need of His saints. There is no shortage of thugs and bullies—people accustomed to dominating and terrorizing others—who would qualify for that job. What He needs are those who have spent their lives developing the character of YAHSHUA MESSIAH—those who can be trusted to exercise great power with love, mercy and faithfulness, as well as firmness and justice (Matthew 23:23). To be part of His Kingdom reign, those who have been trained by YAHSHUA via the Holy Spirit and in the character of the fruits of the Spirit, are being sort. Perhaps, the “rod of iron” will come with a warning label: “Use only as directed by the Holy Spirit.”” We all need a converted heart; obedient spirit; love for YAHWEH and neighbour; and willingness to obey the FATHER and do those things that pleases HIM, so that when we ask anything, He’ll give it to us because we obey His commandments.

And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep His commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. And this is His commandment, That we should believe on the NAME of His Son, YAHSHUA MESSIAH, and love one another, as He gave us commandment. And He that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in Him, and He in him. And hereby we know that He abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us (1 John 3:22-24).

PRAYER

May the good YAHWEH pour His Spirit unto you and give you understanding into His truth revealed in this Book; May you turn to Him in obedience, and receive His Words of truth, which will help you to enter into His eternal kingdom. May our FATHER, YAHWEH, grant you His enabling GRACE to understand His greatest Commandments and obey Him fully, in YAHSHUA’s Name. May YAHWEH bless you and shine His countenance upon you; may He keep you, and preserve you to the very end, in the Name of Yahshua.

Remain blessed for reading and sharing from His Holy Bible and this Book!

Important Biblical evidences about Sabbaths and Feasts: Genesis 2:1-3; Exodus 20:8-11; Exodus 31:13-18; Deuteronomy 28:1-2,15; Isaiah 58:13-14; Isaiah 66:22-23; Ezekiel 20:12,16-20; Mark 2:23-28; Matthew 12:8; Luke 4:16; Luke 23:54-56; Luke 21:1; Hebrew 13:8; Acts 13:14,44; Acts 17:2. Hebrew 4:1-14, Revelation 14:6,7; Exodus 23:14-19; 34:22; Deuteronomy 16:13-16; Leviticus 23:2-44; John 7:2-53; 2 Corinthians 4:4; Revelation 12:9.

Visit Our Website for the following online Books: "Babylon is Fallen"; Strive to Enter His Kingdom; and relevant Articles and Journals.

**YAHSHUA'S
GREATEST
COMMANDMENTS & FEASTS**

LAWS OF LOVE AND LIBERTY

ASSEMBLY OF THE LIVING YAHWEH

Godwin Arikibe (Ph.D)